



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

Pali Text Society

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGA

VOL. I.

EDITED BY

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR, M.A.

London

PUBLISHED FOR THE PALI TEXT SOCIETY

BY

HENRY FROWDE

OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS WAREHOUSE, AMEN CORNER, E.C.

1905

PREFACE

In the preparation of this edition I have used the following MSS.:

S=a paper MS. in Sinhalese character, belonging to Professor Rhys Davids.

M=Mandalay palm-leaf MS. in Burmese character, from the India Office Library.

I have also consulted the Siamese edition of the Paṭisambhidā and occasionally noted its readings, distinguishing it as K.

In the Preface to my edition of the Kathā Vatthu I pointed out that the text of that treatise in the Siamese edition adhered very closely to the Burmese tradition. However, the late Professor Hardy of Würzburg, in the last volume of his edition of the Aṅguttara-Nikāya, gave it as his opinion that, as far as that work was concerned, the Siamese text held an intermediate place between the Sinhalese and Burmese versions. This statement holds good of the Paṭisambhidā also, where Sinhalese MSS. seem to have been utilized to as great an extent as Burmese. A curious and instructive instance occurs at the end of I. 6 (p. 57 of text). The Mandalay MS. rightly reads 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo khandhā phassasamudayā,' but K. has 'vedanā saññā saṅkhārā ti sese khandhā phassasamudayā.' This reading is, of course, impossible, but the key to its existence is given by the Sinhalese MS., which reads *tisso* for *tayo*, and it would seem that the Siamese editor, noticing that the gender was wrong and apparently having no Burmese MS. to correct him, assumed the existence of a break between the two 's' s of *tisso*, thus converting *ssō* into *sese*—one has only to write

the word in Sinhalese characters to see how easily this might happen, especially if the 's' s were not closely joined in the MS. In III. 28 (p. 174, note 8) K's reading *nirupakkilesasaṅkhātena* for Sinhalese *nirupadhisaṅkhātena* is probably a gloss; cf. Childers, *s.v.* 'upadhi.'

The first two lines of the Gāthā in II. 64 (p. 160) occur in the Sutta Nipāta 116 (Vasallasutta); the remaining couplet in our text is not found there, but as it is in substance merely the inversion of the preceding lines, its addition required no great original effort on the part of the compiler of the Paṭisambhidā. Again, the last line of the Gāthā on p. 172 = the last line of Dhammapada, 173 (Lokavagga). The whole Paṭisambhidā Gāthā is followed in the text by a commentary, and it will be interesting, when the Commentary on the Dhammapada is published, to see whether Buddhaghosa made any use of this early Piṭaka exegesis for his own purposes.

It may be noted here that the Mātikā gives the contents, not of the whole work, but of the Nānakathā only, the opening chapter of the Mahāvagga.

In conclusion, my best thanks are due to the Librarian of the India Office for the loan of the Mandalay MS., and to Professor Rhys Davids for that of the Sinhalese MS. from his collection.

ARNOLD C. TAYLOR.

July, 1905.

CONTENTS OF VOL. I.

MAHĀVAGGO

						PAGE
MĀTIKĀ	-	-	-	-	-	1
I. NĀṆAKATHĀ	-	-	-	-	-	4
II. DIṬṬHIKATHĀ	-	-	-	-	-	135
III. ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ	-	-	-	-	-	162

PATISAMBHIDĀMAGGO.

NAMO TASSA BHAGAVATO ARAHATO SAMMĀ-
SAMBUDDHASSA

[MĀTIKĀ]

SOTĀVADHĀNE paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sutvāna saṃvare
paññā sīlamaye ñāṇaṃ ; Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā
samādhībhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ ; Paccayapariggāhe paññā
dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ ; Atitānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dham-
mānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ ;
Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā
udayabbayānupassane ñāṇaṃ ; Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā
bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ ; Bhayatupaṭ-
ṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ ; Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā
santitṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ ; Bahid-
dhāvutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā gotrabhuñāṇaṃ ; Dubhato-
vutṭhānavivattaṇe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ; Payogaṭṭhapa-
saddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ ; Chinnamanupassane paññā
vimuttiñāṇaṃ ; Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā
paccavekkhāṇe ñāṇaṃ ; Ajjhattavavatthāne paññā vat-
thunānatte ñāṇaṃ ; Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranā-
natte ñāṇaṃ ; Cariyāvavatthāne paññā cariyānānatte
ñāṇaṃ ; Catudhammavavatthāne paññā bhūminānatte
ñāṇaṃ ; Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte
ñāṇaṃ ; Abhiññāpaññā ñātatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Pariññāpaññā
tīraṇatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Pahānāpaññā pariccāgatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ;
Bhāvanāpaññā ekarasatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyaṇāpaññā
phussanatṭhe ñāṇaṃ ; Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisamb-

hide ñāṇaṃ; Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipattisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭṭisambhide ñāṇaṃ; Vihāranānatte paññā viharatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Samāpattinānatte paññā samāpattatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Vihārasamāpattinānatte paññā vihārasamāpattatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Avikkhepaparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarika-samādhimim ñāṇaṃ; Dassanādhigateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatāpaññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ; Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭipassaddhiyā soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvatāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ; Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ; Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatāpaññā samasīsatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Asallīnattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ; Nānādhammappakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ; Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅghatānānattekattapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Veditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ; Phutṭhattā paññā pariyogāhane ñāṇaṃ; Samodahane paññā padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ; Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Nānatte paññā cetovivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Suññate paññā ñāṇavivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Tatthaṭṭhe paññā saccavivatṭhe ñāṇaṃ; Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavatthānatā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijghanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ; Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñāṇaṃ; Tiṇṇaṃ cittānaṃ vippharattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññāṇacariyāpariyogāhane paññā cetopariyañāṇaṃ; Pacca-yappavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānattekattakammavipphāravasena pariyogāhane paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ; Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ; Catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ; Pariññatṭhe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ; Pahānatṭhe paññā

samudaye ñāṇaṃ ; Sacchikiriyatṭhe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ ; Bhāvanatṭhe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ, dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirod-hagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ ; niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ, yamakaṇṭhāpāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ, mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, anā-varaṇaṇāṇaṃ. Imāni tesattati ñāṇāni, imesaṃ tesatta-tīnaṃ ñāṇānaṃ sattasatthī ñāṇāni sāvakaśādhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni aśādhāraṇāni sāvakehīti.

MĀTIKĀ NIṬṬHITĀ.

I

[MAHĀVAGGE NĀṆAKATHĀ

SECTION I.]

1. KATHAṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā pariññeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā pahātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā bhāvetabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā t̥hitibhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā viśesabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘ime dhammā nibbedabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; idaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānaṇā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; ‘idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariya-

saccan' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

2. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā abhiññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo abhiññeyyo, sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā ; dve dhammā abhiññeyyā, dve dhātuyo ; tayo dhammā abhiññeyyā, tayo dhātuyo ; cattāro dhammā abhiññeyyā, cattāri ariyasaccāni ; pañca dhammā abhiññeyyā, pañca vimuttāyatanāni ; cha dhammā abhiññeyyā, cha anutariyāni ; satta dhammā abhiññeyyā, satta niddasavattūni ; aṭṭha dhammā abhiññeyyā, aṭṭha abhibhāyatanāni ; nava dhammā abhiññeyyā, nava anupubbavīhārā ; dasa dhammā abhiññeyyā, dasa nijjaravattūni.

3. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpā abhiññeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ¹ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ ; sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddā abhiññeyyā ; ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhā abhiññeyyā ; jivhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā ; kāyo abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā ; mano abhiññeyyo, dhammā abhiññeyyā ; manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi abhiññeyyaṃ.

4. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vedanā abhiññeyyā, saññā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ; cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhā abhiññeyyā, kāyo abhiññeyyo, mano abhiññeyyo ; rūpā abhiññeyyā, saddā abhiññeyyā, gandhā abhiññeyyā, rasā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbā abhiññeyyā, dhammā abhiññeyyā ; cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sota-viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghānaviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyaviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ ; cakkhusamphasso abhiñ-

¹ yamidaṃ, M.

ñeyyo, sotasamphasso abhiññeyyo, ghānasamphasso abhiññeyyo, jivhāsamphasso abhiññeyyo, kāyasamphasso abhiññeyyo, manosamphasso abhiññeyyo; cakkhusamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, sotasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, ghānasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, jivhāsamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, kāyasamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā, manosamphassajā vedanā abhiññeyyā; rūpasaññā abhiññeyyā, saddasaññā abhiññeyyā, gandhasaññā abhiññeyyā, rasasaññā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasaññā abhiññeyyā, dhammasaññā abhiññeyyā; rūpasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, saddasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, gandhasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, rasasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā, dhammasāñcetanā abhiññeyyā; rūpatañhā abhiññeyyā, saddatāñhā abhiññeyyā, gandhatāñhā abhiññeyyā, rasatāñhā abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbatāñhā abhiññeyyā, dhammatāñhā abhiññeyyā; rūpavitakko abhiññeyyo, saddavitakko abhiññeyyo, gandhavitakko abhiññeyyo, rasavitakko abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavitakko abhiññeyyo, dhammavitakko abhiññeyyo; rūpavicāro abhiññeyyo, saddavicāro abhiññeyyo, gandhavicāro abhiññeyyo, rasavicāro abhiññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbavicāro abhiññeyyo, dhammavicāro abhiññeyyo.

5. Paṭhavīdhātu abhiññeyyā, āpodhātu abhiññeyyā, tejodhātu abhiññeyyā, vāyodhātu abhiññeyyā, ākāśadhātu abhiññeyyā, viññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; paṭhavikaṣiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āpokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tejokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vāyokasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nīlakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pītakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, lohitaṇṇasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, odātakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāśakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viññāṇakasiṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

6. Kesā abhiññeyyā, lomā abhiññeyyā, nakhā abhiññeyyā, dantā abhiññeyyā, taco abhiññeyyo, maṃsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nahāru¹ abhiññeyyā, aṭṭhī abhiññeyyā, aṭṭhimīṇjaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, vakkāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, hadayaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, yakanāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kilomakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pihakāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, papphāsaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ,

¹ nhāru, M.

antaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, antaḡuṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, udariyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, karisaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, semhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pubbo abhiññeyyo, lohitaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sedo abhiññeyyo, medo abhiññeyyo, assu abhiññeyyo,¹ vasā abhiññeyyā, kheḷo abhiññeyyo, siṅghāṇikā abhiññeyyā, lasikā abhiññeyyā, muttaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, matthaluṅgaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, gandhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rasāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dhammāyatanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhudhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, cakkhuviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; sotadhātu abhiññeyyā, saddadhātu abhiññeyyā, sotaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; ghāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā, gandhadhātu abhiññeyyā, ghāṇaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; jivhādhātu abhiññeyyā, rasadhātu abhiññeyyā, jivhāviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāyadhātu abhiññeyyā, phoṭṭhabbadhātu abhiññeyyā, kāyaviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā; manodhātu abhiññeyyā, dhammadhātu abhiññeyyā, manoviññāṇadhātu abhiññeyyā. Cakkhundriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sotindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ghāṇindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jivhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kāyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, manindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jīvitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, itthindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, purisindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, sukhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, somanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, domanassindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upekkhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāññassāmitindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, aññātāvindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

8. Kāmadhātu abhiññeyyā, rūpadhātu abhiññeyyā, arūpadhātu abhiññeyyā; kāmabhavo abhiññeyyo, rūpabhavo

¹ °abhiññeyyaṃ, M.

abhiññeyyo, arūpabhavo abhiññeyyo ; saññābhavo abhiññeyyo, asaññābhavo abhiññeyyo, nevasaññānāsaññābhavo abhiññeyyo; ekavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, catuvokārabhavo abhiññeyyo, pañcavokārabhavo abhiññeyyo. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

9. Mettā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, karuṇā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, muditā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā, upekkhā cetovimutti abhiññeyyā. Ākāsañācāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā. Avijjā abhiññeyyā, saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, salāyatanāṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, phasso abhiññeyyo, vedanā abhiññeyyā, taṇhā abhiññeyyā, upādānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

10. Bhavo abhiññeyyo, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarāmaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmaraṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmaraṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmaraṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā.

11. Dukkhasa pariññatṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānatṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanatṭho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññatṭho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānatṭho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanatṭho abhiññeyyo; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāma-

¹ Paṭhamam jhānaṃ, M.

raṇassa pariññattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañasamudayassa pahānattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo.

12. Dukkhasa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭhapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Rūpassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭhapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmarañassa pariññāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañasamudayassa pahānapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhassa sacchikiriyaṭṭhapaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya bhāvanāpaṭivedhattho abhiññeyyo.

13. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhasa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpasamudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhuṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarañasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa samudayanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa chandarāganirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarañassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

14. Dukkhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dukkhasamudayo abhiñ-

ñeyyo, dukkhanirodho abhiññeyyo, dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, dukkhassa assādo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Rūpaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, rūpasamudayo abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodho abhiññeyyo, rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, rūpassa assādo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ. Vedanā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saññā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā abhiññeyyā . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhum abhiññeyyaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇasamudayo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodho abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇassa assādo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa ādinavo abhiññeyyo, jarāmarāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

15. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Rūpe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhāresu . . . pe . . . viññāṇe . . . pe . . . cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nibbānānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

16. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhanā abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi¹

¹ vyādi, M.

abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo. Anuppādo abhiññeyyo, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, agati abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, amataṃ¹ abhiññeyyaṃ, asoko abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

17. Uppādo abhiññeyyo, anuppādo abhiññeyyo, pavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, appavattaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, nimittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, animittaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, āyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, anāyuhanaṃ abhiññeyyā, paṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, appaṭisandhi abhiññeyyā, gati abhiññeyyā, agati abhiññeyyā, nibbatti abhiññeyyā, anibbatti abhiññeyyā, upapatti abhiññeyyā, anupapatti abhiññeyyā, jāti abhiññeyyā, ajāti abhiññeyyā, jarā abhiññeyyā, ajarā abhiññeyyā, vyādhi abhiññeyyā, avyādhi abhiññeyyā, maraṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, amataṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, soko abhiññeyyo, asoko abhiññeyyo, paridevo abhiññeyyo, aparidevo abhiññeyyo, upāyāso abhiññeyyo, anupāyāso abhiññeyyo.

18. ‘Uppādo dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘nimittaṃ dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘āyuhanaṃ dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘paṭisandhi dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘gati dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘nibbatti dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘upapatti dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘jāti dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘jarā dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘vyādhi dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘maraṇaṃ dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘soko dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘paridevo dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘upāyāso dukkhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

19. ‘Anuppādo sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘animittaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anāyuhanaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘appaṭisandhi sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘agati sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anibbatti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anupapatti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘ajāti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ,

¹ amaraṇaṃ, S.

‘ajarā sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘avyādhi sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘amataṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘asoko sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘aparidevo sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anupāyāso¹ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

20. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ, anuppādo sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ, appavattaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ, animittaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘āyuhanā dukkhaṃ, anāyuhanā sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘paṭisandhi dukkhaṃ, appaṭisandhi sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘gati dukkhaṃ, agati sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘nibbatti dukkhaṃ, anibbatti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘upapatti dukkhaṃ, anupapatti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘jāti dukkhaṃ, ajāti sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘jarā dukkhaṃ, ajarā sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘vyādhi dukkhaṃ, avyādhi sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘maraṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, amataṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘soko dukkhaṃ, asoko sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘paridevo dukkhaṃ, aparidevo sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ; ‘upāyāso¹ dukkhaṃ, anupāyāso sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

21. ‘Uppādo bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘nimittaṃ bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘āyuhanā bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘paṭisandhi bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘gati bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘nibbatti bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘upapatti bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘jāti bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘jarā bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘vyādhi bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘maraṇaṃ bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘soko bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘paridevo bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘upāyāso bhayan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

22. ‘Anuppādo khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘animittaṃ khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anāyuhanā khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘appaṭisandhi khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘agati khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anibbatti khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘anupapatti khemaṃ’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ, ‘ajāti khemaṃ’ ti abhiñ-

¹ M. inserts before upāyāso—‘domanassaṃ dukkhaṃ, adomanassaṃ sukhan’ ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'ajarā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

23. 'Uppādo bhayaṃ, anuppādo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ bhayaṃ, appavattaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ bhayaṃ, animittaṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā bhayaṃ, anāyuhanā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi bhayaṃ, appaṭisandhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati bhayaṃ, agati khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti bhayaṃ, anibbatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti bhayaṃ, anupapatti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti bhayaṃ, ajāti khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā bhayaṃ, ajarā khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi bhayaṃ, avyādhi khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ bhayaṃ, amataṃ khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko bhayaṃ, asoko khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo bhayaṃ, aparidevo khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso bhayaṃ, anupāyāso khemaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

24. 'Uppādo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'āyuhanā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'gati sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'nibbatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upapatti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jāti sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'jarā sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'vyādhi sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'soko sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'paridevo sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'upāyāso sāmisaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

25. 'Anuppādo nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appavattaṃ nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'animittaṃ nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anāyuhanā nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'agati nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anibbatti nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupapatti nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajāti nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'ajarā nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'avyādhi nirāmisanaṇ' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'amataṃ

nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

26. 'Uppādo sāmisaṃ, anuppādo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ, appavattaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'nimittaṃ sāmisaṃ, animittaṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'āyuhanā sāmisaṃ, anāyuhanā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'paṭisandhi sāmisaṃ, appaṭisandhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'gati sāmisaṃ, agati nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'nibbatti sāmisaṃ, anibbatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'upapatti sāmisaṃ, anupapatti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'jāti sāmisaṃ, ajāti nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'jarā sāmisaṃ, ajarā nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'vyādhi sāmisaṃ, avyādhi nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'maraṇaṃ sāmisaṃ, amataṃ nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'soko sāmisaṃ, asoko nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'paridevo sāmisaṃ, aparidevo nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ; 'upāyāso sāmisaṃ, anupāyāso nirāmisān' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

27. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'gati saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'nibbatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'upapatti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'jāti saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'jarā saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'vyādhi saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'soko saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'paridevo saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

28. 'Anuppādo nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'appavattaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'animittaṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anāyuhanā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'appaṭisandhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'agati nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anibbatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'anupapatti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'ajāti nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'ajarā nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'avyādhi nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ, 'amataṃ nibbānaṃ' ti abhiññeyyāṃ.

ñeyyaṃ, 'asoko nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'aparidevo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ, 'anupāyāso nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

29. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, anuppādo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā, appavattaṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nimittaṃ saṅkhārā, animittaṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'āyuhanā saṅkhārā, anāyuhanā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paṭisandhi saṅkhārā, appaṭisandhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'gati saṅkhārā, agati nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'nibbatti saṅkhārā, anibbatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upapatti saṅkhārā, anupapatti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jāti saṅkhārā, ajāti nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'jarā saṅkhārā, ajarā nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'vyādhi saṅkhārā, avyādhi nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'maraṇaṃ saṅkhārā, amataṃ nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'soko saṅkhārā, asoko nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'paridevo saṅkhārā, aparidevo nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ; 'upāyāso saṅkhārā, anupāyāso nibbānan' ti abhiññeyyaṃ.

Paṭhamabhāṇavāraṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

30. Pariggahaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, parivāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paripūraṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekaggaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo, avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, avisāraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, anāvilatṭho, abhiññeyyo, anījanatṭho abhiññeyyo, ekattapaṭṭhānavasena cittassa ṭhitatṭho abhiññeyyo, ārammaṇatṭho abhiññeyyo, gocaraṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pahānatṭho abhiññeyyo, pariccāgaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vuṭṭhānatṭho abhiññeyyo, vivaṭṭanaṭṭho³ abhiññeyyo, santatṭho abhiññeyyo, paṇītatṭho abhiññeyyo, vimuttatṭho abhiññeyyo, anāsavaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, taraṇatṭho abhiññeyyo, animittatṭho abhiññeyyo, appaṇihitaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, suññataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ekarasatṭho abhiñ-

¹ paripūraṇatṭho, M.

² S. omits.

³ nivṭṭanaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhattho ¹ abhiññeyyo, niyyānattho abhiññeyyo, hetuttho abhiññeyyo, dassanattho abhiññeyyo, adhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo.

31. Samathassa ² avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, vipas-sanāya anupassanattho abhiññeyyo, samathavipassanānaṃ ekarasattho abhiññeyyo, yuganandhassa anativattanattho abhiññeyyo, sikkhāya samādānattho abhiññeyyo, āram-maṇassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo, līnassa cittassa pagga-hattho abhiññeyyo, uddhatassa cittassa viniggahattho ³ abhiññeyyo, ubhovisuddhānaṃ ajjupekkhanattho abhiñ-ñeyyo, visesādhigamattho abhiññeyyo, uttaripativedhattho abhiññeyyo, saccābhisamayattho abhiññeyyo, nirodhe patitthāpakattho abhiññeyyo.

32. Saddhindriyassa adhimokkhattho abhiññeyyo, viri-yindriyassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, satindriyassa upaṭ-ṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, samādhindriyassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, paññindriyassa dassanattho abhiññeyyo.

33. Saddhābalassa assaddhiye ⁴ akampiyattho ⁵ abhiñ-ñeyyo, viriyabalassa kosajje akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, satibalassa pamāde akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, samādhi-balassa uddhacce akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, paññābalassa avijjāya ⁶ akampiyattho abhiññeyyo.

34. Satisaṃbojjhaṅgassa upaṭṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa pavicayattho abhiññeyyo, viriyasambojjhaṅgassa paggahattho abhiññeyyo, pītisaṃ-bojjhaṅgassa pharaṇattho abhiññeyyo, passaddhisamboj-jhaṅgassa upasamattho abhiññeyyo, samādhisambojjhaṅ-gassa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa paṭisaṅkhānattho abhiññeyyo.

35. Sammāditṭhiyā dassanattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-saṅkappassa abhiniropanattho abhiññeyyo, sammāvācāya pariggahattho abhiññeyyo, sammākammantassa samuṭ-ṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-ājivassa vodānattho abhiñ-

¹ yuganandhattho, S. ; yuganandhanattho, M. ; yuganad-dhattho, K.

² samatassa, S. ³ niggahattho, S. ⁴ assaddhiyo, S.

⁵ akappiyattho, S.

⁶ abhijjhāya, S. ; but avijjāya in sec. 50.

ñeyyo, sammāvāyāmassa paggaḥattho abhiññeyyo, sammā-satiyā upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, sammāsamādhissa avikkhepattho abhiññeyyo.

36. Indriyānaṃ adhipateyyattho abhiññeyyo, balānaṃ akampiyattho abhiññeyyo, bojjhaṅgānaṃ niyyānattho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuttho abhiññeyyo, satipatthānaṃ upatthānattho abhiññeyyo, sammappadhānaṃ padahanattho abhiññeyyo, iddhipādānaṃ ijjhanattho abhiññeyyo, saccānaṃ tathattho abhiññeyyo, payogaṇaṃ patipassaddhattho abhiññeyyo, phalānaṃ sacchikiriyattho abhiññeyyo, vitakkassa abhiniropanattho abhiññeyyo, vicārassa upavicārattho abhiññeyyo, pitiyā pharaṇattho abhiññeyyo, sukhasa abhisandanattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ekaggaṭtho abhiññeyyo, āvajjanattho abhiññeyyo, vijānanattho abhiññeyyo, pajānanattho abhiññeyyo, sañjānanattho abhiññeyyo, ekodaṭtho abhiññeyyo.

37. Abhiññāya ñātattho abhiññeyyo, pariññāya tīraṇattho abhiññeyyo, pahānassa pariccāgaṭtho abhiññeyyo, bhāvanāya ekarasattho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyāya phassanattho¹ abhiññeyyo; khandhānaṃ khandhattho abhiññeyyo, dhātūnaṃ dhātuttho abhiññeyyo, āyatanānaṃ āyatanattho abhiññeyyo, saṅkhatānaṃ² saṅkhataṭtho² abhiññeyyo, asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhataṭtho abhiññeyyo.

38. Cittattho³ abhiññeyyo, cittānantarikaṭtho⁴ abhiññeyyo, cittassa vutthānattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa vivatthanattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa hetuttho⁵ abhiññeyyo, cittassa paccayattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa vatthuttho⁶ abhiññeyyo, cittassa bhummattho⁷ abhiññeyyo, cittassa ārammaṇattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa gocarattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa cariyattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa gātattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa abhinihārattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa niyyānattho abhiññeyyo, cittassa nissaraṇattho abhiññeyyo.

39. Ekatte āvajjanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vijānanattho

¹ passanattho, S.

² saṅkhāt°, M.

³ cittassa cittattho, S.

⁴ cittassānaṃ darikaṭtho, S.

⁵ hetattho, M.

⁶ vattuttho, S.

⁷ bhūmattho, M.

abhiññeyyo, ekatte pajānanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañjānanattho¹ abhiññeyyo, ekatte ekodattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte upanibandhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pakkhandanattho² abhiññeyyo, ekatte pasīdanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte santiṭṭhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vimuñcanattho³ abhiññeyyo, ekatte 'etaṃ santan' ti⁴ passanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte yānikatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte vatthukatatttho⁵ abhiññeyyo, ekatte anuṭṭhitattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paricitattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamāraddhattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte pariggahattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte parivārattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paripūrattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte samodhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte adhiṭṭhānattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte āsevanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bhāvanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte bahulikammatttho abhiññeyyo, ekatte susamuggatattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte suvimuttattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibujjhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambujjhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambodhanattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte bodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anubodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭibodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sambodhipakkhiyattho abhiññeyyo; ekatte jotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte ujjotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte anujotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte paṭijotanattho abhiññeyyo, ekatte sañjotanattho abhiññeyyo.

40. Pakāsanattho⁶ abhiññeyyo, virocanaattho abhiññeyyo, kilesānaṃ santāpanattho⁷ abhiññeyyo, amalatttho abhiññeyyo, vimalattho abhiññeyyo, nimmalattho abhiññeyyo; samattho abhiññeyyo, samayattho abhiññeyyo; vivekattho abhiññeyyo, vivekacariyattho abhiññeyyo; virāgattho abhiññeyyo, virāgacariyattho abhiññeyyo;

¹ sañjāyanattho, S.

² pakkhandhanattho, S.

³ vimuccanattho, S.

⁴ ekasantati, S.

⁵ vattukatatttho, S.

⁶ patāpanattho, K.

⁷ santanattho, S.

nirodhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ;
vossaggaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, vossaggacariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ;
vimuttaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vimutticariyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

41. Chandaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, chandassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

42. Viriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, viriyassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

43. Cittaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, cittassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

44. Vīmaṃsaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya mūlaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya pādaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya padhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya ijjanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya adhimokkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya paggaḥaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya upaṭṭhānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya avikkhepaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, vīmaṃsāya dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

45. Dukkhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa pīlanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa santāpaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dukkhassa vipariṇāmaṭṭho abhiññeyyo ; samudayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa āyuhanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa nidānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa saññogaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, samudayassa palibodhaṭṭho² abhiññeyyo ; nirodho abhiñ-

¹ vosaggaṭṭho, M.

² palibodhanaṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, nirodhassa nissaraṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa vivekaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa asaṅkhataṭṭho abhiññeyyo, nirodhassa amataṭṭho abhiññeyyo; maggaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa niyyānaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa hetuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa dassanaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, maggassa adhipateyyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

46. Tathaṭṭho¹ abhiññeyyo, anattaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, saccaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, paṭivedhaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhi-jānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, pari-jānaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhammaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, dhātuṭṭho abhiññeyyo, ñātaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, sacchikiriyaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, phassaṇaṭṭho abhiññeyyo, abhisamayaṭṭho abhiññeyyo.

47. Nekkhammaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, abyāpādo abhiññeyyo, ālokasaññā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepo abhiññeyyo, dhamma-vavatthānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ñāṇaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pāmoj-jaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dutiya-jjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, catut-thajjhānaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, viññāṇaṇcāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, ākiñ-caññāyatanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, nevasaññānāsaññāya-tanasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

48. Aniccānupassanā abhiññeyyā, dukkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, anattānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nibbidānupassanā abhiññeyyā, virāgānupassanā abhiññeyyā, nirodhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā abhiññeyyā, khayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vayānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vipariṇāmānupassanā abhiññeyyā, animittānupassanā abhiññeyyā, appaṇihitānupassanā abhiññeyyā, suññatānupassanā abhiññeyyā, adhipaṇṇādharmavipassanā abhiññeyyā, yathābhūtañāṇadassanaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, ādinavānupassanā abhiññeyyā, patisaṅkhānupassanā abhiññeyyā, vivaṭṭanānupassanā abhiññeyyā.

49. Sotāpattimaggo abhiññeyyo, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, sakadāgāmimaggo abhiññeyyo, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, anāgāmimaggo abhiñ-

¹ tataṭṭho, S.

ñeyyo, anāgāṃiphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā, arahattamaggo abhiññeyyo, arahattaphalasamāpatti abhiññeyyā.

50. Adhimokkhatthena saddhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, paggahatthena viriyindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, upatthānatthena satindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avikkhepatthena samādhindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, dassanatthena paññindriyaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ; assaddhiye akampiyatthena saddhābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, kosajje akampiyatthena viriyabalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, pamāde akampiyatthena satibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, uddhacce akampiyatthena samādhibalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ, avijjāya akampiyatthena paññābalaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

51. Upatthānatthena satisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pavicayatthena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena viriyasambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, pharaṇatthena pitisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, upasamatthena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, avikkhepatthena samādhisambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo, paṭisaṅkhānatthena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo abhiññeyyo.

52. Dassanatthena sammādiṭṭhi abhiññeyyā, abhiniropanatthena sammāsaṅkappo abhiññeyyo, pariggahatthena sammāvācā abhiññeyyā, samutthānatthena sammākammanto abhiññeyyo, vodānatthena sammā-ājivo abhiññeyyo, paggahatthena sammāvāyāmo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena sammāsati abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena sammāsamādhī abhiññeyyo.

53. Adhipateyyatthena indriyā abhiññeyyā, akampiyatthena balā abhiññeyyā, niyyānatthena bojjhaṅgā abhiññeyyā, hetutthena maggo abhiññeyyo, upatthānatthena satipatthānā abhiññeyyā, padahanatthena sammappadhānā abhiññeyyā, ijghanatthena iddhipādā abhiññeyyā, tathatthena¹ saccā abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena samatho abhiññeyyo, anupassanatthena vipassanā abhiññeyyā, ekarasatthena samathavipassanā abhiññeyyā, anativattanatthena yuganandhaṃ abhiññeyyaṃ.

54. Samvaratthena silavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, avikkhepatthena cittavisuddhi abhiññeyyā, dassanatthena diṭṭhi-

¹ tatatthena, S.

visuddhi abhiññeeyyā; muttatthēna vimokkho abhiññeeyyo, paṭivedhatthēna vijjā abhiññeeyyā, pariccāgatthēna vimutti abhiññeeyyā, samucchēdatthēna khaye ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyyaṃ, paṭipassaddhatthēna anuppāde ñāṇaṃ abhiññeeyyaṃ, chando mūlatthēna abhiññeeyyo, manasikāro samutthānatthēna abhiññeeyyo, phasso samodhānatthēna abhiññeeyyo, vedanā samosaraṇatthēna abhiññeeyyā, samādhi pamukhatthēna abhiññeeyyo, sati adhipateyyatthēna abhiññeeyyā, paññā tatuttaratthēna¹ abhiññeeyyā, vimutti sārattthēna abhiññeeyyā, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna abhiññeeyyaṃ.

55. Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti; tañ ñātattthēna² ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattthēna paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā abhiññeeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ti.

D u t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

56. Kathaṃ ‘Ime dhammā pariññeeyyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo pariññeeyyo, phasso sāsavo upādāniyo;³ dve dhammā pariññeeyyā, nāmañ ca rūpañ ca; tayo dhammā pariññeeyyā, tisso vedanā; cattāro dhammā pariññeeyyā, cattāro āhārā; pañca dhammā pariññeeyyā, pañc’ upādānakkhandhā; cha dhammā pariññeeyyā, cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni; satta dhammā pariññeeyyā, satta viññāṇatthitiyo; atthā dhammā pariññeeyyā, atthā loka-dhammā; nava dhammā pariññeeyyā, nava sattāvāsā; dasa dhammā pariññeeyyā, dasāyatanāni.

57. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyyaṃ. Kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pariññeeyyaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pariññeeyyaṃ, rūpā pariññeeyyā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ pariññeeyyaṃ, cakkhusamphasso pariññeeyyo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamā-

¹ catattharatthēna, S.; taduttaratthēna, K.

² tañ ñātattthēna, M.

³ upādāniyo, M.K.

sukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ; sotaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, saddā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, gandhā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . jivhā pariññeyyā, rasā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . kāyo pariññeyyo, phoṭṭhabbā pariññeyyā . . . pe . . . mano pariññeyyo, dhammā pariññeyyā; manoviññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, manosamphasso pariññeyyo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pariññeyyaṃ.

58. Rūpaṃ pariññeyyaṃ, vedanā pariññeyyā, saññā pariññeyyā, saṅkhārā pariññeyyā, viññānaṃ pariññeyyaṃ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānatṭhena pariññeyyaṃ. Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya¹ vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti. Evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca.

59. Nekkhammaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Abyāpādaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa abyāpādo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ālokasaññaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa ālokasaññā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Avikkhepaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa avikkhepo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nāṇaṃ paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa nāṇaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Pāmojjaṃ² paṭilābhatṭhāya vāyamantassa pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

¹ paṭilābhattāya, S.

² pāmujjaṃ, M.

60. Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa pathamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tatiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . catutthajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa catutthajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhaṃ hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākāsaṇācāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ākāsaṇācāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nevaśaṇṇānāśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nevaśaṇṇānāśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpatti paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

61. Aniccānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa aniccānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Dukkānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa dukkānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anattānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa anattānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nibbidānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nibbidānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Virāgānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa virāgānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Nirodhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa nirodhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Patinissaggānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa

paṭinissaggānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Khayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa khayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vayānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vayānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vipariṇāmānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vipariṇāmānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Animittānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa animittānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Appaṇihitānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa appaṇihitānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Suññatānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa suññatānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

62. Adhipaññādharmavipassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa adhipaññādharmavipassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yathābhūtañānadassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa yathābhūtañānadassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Ādinavānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa ādinavānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Paṭisaṅkhānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa paṭisaṅkhānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Vivaṭṭānupassanaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa vivaṭṭānupassanā paṭiladdhā hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

63. Sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhaṭṭhāya vāyamantassa sotāpattimaggo paṭiladdho hoti : evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa sakadāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa anāgāmimaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa arahattamaggo paṭiladdho hoti: evaṃ so dhammo pariññāto c'eva hoti tīrito ca.

Yesaṃ yesaṃ dhammānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vāyamantassa te te dhammā paṭiladdhā honti: evaṃ te dhammā pariññātā c'eva honti tīritā ca. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā pariññeyyā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ti.

64. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā pahātabbā' ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo pahātabbo, asmimāno; dve dhammā pahātabbā, avijjā ca bhavataṇhā ca; tayo dhammā pahātabbā, tisso taṇhā; cattāro dhammā pahātabbā, cattāro oghā; pañca dhammā pahātabbā, pañca nīvaraṇāni; cha dhammā pahātabbā, cha taṇhākāyā; satta dhammā pahātabbā, sattānusayā; aṭṭha dhammā pahātabbā, aṭṭha micchattā; nava dhammā pahātabbā, nava taṇhāmūlakā; dasa dhammā pahātabbā, dasa micchattā.

65. Dve pahānāni; samucchedappahānaṃ paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ; samucchedappahānañ ca lokuttarakhaya-gāmimaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhippahānañ ca phalakkhaṇe. Tiṇi pahānāni; kāmānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ nekkhammaṃ, rūpānaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yadidaṃ āruppaṃ, yaṃ kho pana kiñci bhūtaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ nirodho tassa nissaraṇaṃ. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; āruppaṃ paṭiladdhassa rūpā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca; nirodhaṃ paṭiladdhassa saṅkhārā pahīnā c'eva honti pariccattā ca. Cattāri pahānāni; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpāṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, samudaya-

saccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ¹ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto pajahati. Pañca pahānāni ; vikkhambhanappahānaṃ, tadanāgappahānaṃ, samucchedappahānaṃ, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ, nissaraṇappahānaṃ : vikkhambhanappahānaṃ ca nīvaraṇānaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ bhāvayato, tadanāgappahānaṃ ca diṭṭhigatānaṃ nibbedhabhāgiyaṃ samādhim bhāvayato,² samucchedappahānaṃ ca lokuttarakhayaḡāgāmaggaṃ bhāvayato, paṭipassaddhippahānaṃ ca phalakkhaṇe, nissaraṇappahānaṃ ca nirodho nibbānaṃ.

66. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ. Kiṃ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ pahātabbaṃ ? Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ, rūpā pahātabbā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ pahātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphassa pahātabbo, yadidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pahātabbaṃ. Sotaṃ pahātabbaṃ, saddā pahātabbā ; ghānaṃ pahātabbaṃ, gandhā pahātabbā ; jivhā pahātabbā, rasā pahātabbā ; kāyo pahātabbo, phoṭṭhabbā pahātabbā ; mano pahātabbo, dhammā pahātabbā ; manoviññāṇaṃ pahātabbaṃ, manosamphassa pahātabbo, yadidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, taṃ pi pahātabbaṃ.

Rūpaṃ passanto pajahati, vedanaṃ passanto pajahati, saññāṃ passanto pajahati, saṅkhārā passanto pajahati, viññāṇaṃ passanto pajahati ; cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanaṭṭhena passanto pajahati. Ye ye dhammā pahinā honti te te dhammā pariccattā honti ; taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena. paññā ; tena vuccati — ‘Ime dhammā pahātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

T a t i y a b h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

¹ pahanam pativedham, S.

² samādhibhāvayato, M.

67. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvad-
hānaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñaṇaṃ ?

Eko dhammo bhāvetabbo, kāyagatā sati sātasaḥagatā ;
dve dhammā bhāvetabbā, samatho ca vipassanā ca ; tayo
dhammā bhāvetabbā, tayo samādhiḥ; cattāro dhammā
bhāvetabbā, cattāro satipatṭhānā ; pañca dhammā bhāve-
tabbā, pañcaṅgiko sammāsamādhi¹; cha dhammā bhāve-
tabbā, cha anussatiṭṭhānāni ; satta dhammā bhāvetabbā,
satta bojjhaṅgā ; attha dhammā bhāvetabbā, ariyo atṭhaṅ-
giko maggo ; nava dhammā bhāvetabbā, nava pārisuddhi-
padhāniyaṅgāni ; dasa dhammā bhāvetabbā, dasa kasiṇā-
yatanāni.

68. Dve bhāvanā, lokiyā ca bhāvanā lokuttarā ca bhā-
vanā. Tisso bhāvanā, rūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
bhāvanā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā, apa-
riyāpannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā ; rūpāvacara-
kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi hīnā,² atthi maj-
jhimā, atthi paṇitā, arūpāvacarakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ
bhāvanā atthi hīnā, atthi majjhimā, atthi paṇitā, apariyā-
pannakusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ bhāvanā atthi³ paṇitā.
Catasso bhāvanā ; dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭi-
vijjhanto bhāveti, samudayasaccaṃ pahānappaṭivedhaṃ
paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭi-
vedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭi-
vedhaṃ paṭivijjhanto bhāveti. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

69. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā, esanābhāvanā paṭilābha-
bhāvanā ekarasābhāvanā āsevanābhāvanā.

Katamā esanābhāvanā ? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samā-
pajjantānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā ekarasā hontīti,' ayaṃ
esanābhāvanā.

Katamā paṭilābhabhāvanā ? 'Sabbesaṃ samādhiṃ samā-
pannānaṃ tattha jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattan-
tīti,' ayaṃ paṭilābhabhāvanā.

70. Katamā ekarasābhāvanā ? 'Adhimokkhaṭṭhena sad-
dhindriyaṃ bhāvayato saddhindriyassa vasena cattāri
indriyāni ekarasā hontīti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena.

¹ samādhi, M.

² pahīnā, S.

³ M. omits atthi.

bhāvanā; ‘paggahaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ bhāvayato viriyindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ bhāvayato satindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ bhāvayato samādhindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ bhāvayato paññindriyassa vasena cattāri indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Assaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ bhāvayato saddhābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ bhāvayato viriyabalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ bhāvayato satibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ bhāvayato samādhibalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ bhāvayato paññābalassa vasena cattāri balāni ekarasā hontīti’ balānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato satisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paggahaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato viriyasambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato pītisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato passaddhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato samādhisambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’

bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paṭisaṅkhānatṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāvayato upekkhāsambojjhaṅgassa vasena cha bojjhaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ bojjhaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

‘Dassanattṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ bhāvayato sammāditṭhiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘abhiniropanattṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāvayato sammāsaṅkappassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘pariggahattṭhena sammāvācaṃ bhāvayato sammāvācāya vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘samutṭhānatṭhena sammākammantaṃ bhāvayato sammākammantassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘vodānatṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāvayato sammā-ājivassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paggahattṭhena sammāvāyamaṃ bhāvayato sammāvāyāmassa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘upatṭhānatṭhena sammāsatiṃ bhāvayato sammāsatiyā vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhim bhāvayato sammāsamādhissa vasena satta maggaṅgā ekarasā hontīti’ maggaṅgānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, ayaṃ ekarasābhāvanā.

71. Katamā āsevanābhāvanā? Idha bhikkhu pubbaṇhasamayam pi āsevati, majjhantikasamayam pi āsevati, sāyaṇhasamayam pi āsevati, purebhattam pi āsevati, purime pi yāme āsevati, majjhime pi yāme āsevati, pacchime pi yāme āsevati, rattim pi āsevati, divā pi āsevati, rattindivā¹ pi āsevati, kāle² pi āsevati, juṇhe pi āsevati, vasse pi āsevati, hemante pi āsevati, gimhe pi āsevati, purime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, majjhime pi vayokhandhe āsevati, pacchime pi vayokhandhe āsevati; ayaṃ āsevanābhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

72. Aparā pi catasso bhāvanā; tattha³ jātānaṃ dham-

¹ rattidivā, M.S.

² akāle (!), S.

³ S. *omits*.

mānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekara-
saṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā,
āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

73. Kathaṃ tattha¹ jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativatta-
naṭṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena jātā
dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ
dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ
pajahato abyāpādavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ
nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativat-
tanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘thīnamiddhaṃ pajahato āloka-
saññāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘uddhaccaṃ pajahato avikkhepavasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘vicikicchā pajahato dham-
mavavatthānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nāti-
vattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena
bhāvanā; ‘avijjā pajahato ñāṇavasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammā-
naṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘aratiṃ pajahato
pāmojjasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘nīvaraṇaṃ pajahato paṭhamajjhānavasena jātā dhammā
aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;¹ vitakkavicāre pajahato duti-
yajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘pītiṃ pajahato tatiyajjhānavasena jātā dhammā añña-
maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ
anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sukhadukkhe pajahato catut-
thajjhānavasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti’
tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā;
‘rūpasāññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ pajahato
ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattivaseṇa jātā dhammā añña-

¹ tattha katthaṃ, S.

maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'viññāṇañcāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ākiñcaññāyatanasaññaṃ pajahato nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattivāsena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'niccasaññaṃ pajahato aniccānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'sukhasaññaṃ pajahato dukkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'attāsaññaṃ pajahato anattānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nandiṃ pajahato nibbidānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'rāgaṃ pajahato virāgānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'samudayaṃ pajahato nirodhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ādānaṃ pajahato paṭinissaggānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'ghānasaññaṃ pajahato khayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'āyuhanaṃ pajahato vayānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'dhuvasaññaṃ pajahato vipariṇāmanupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'nimittaṃ pajahato animittānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā aññamaññaṃ nātivattantīti' tattha jātānaṃ

dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘paṇidhiṃ pajahato appaṇihitaṇupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘abhinivesaṃ pajahato suññatānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sārādānābhinivesaṃ pajahato adhipaññādharmavipassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sammohābhinivesaṃ pajahato yathābhūtañānadassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘ālayābhinivesaṃ pajahato ādinavānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘appaṭisaṅkhaṃ pajahato paṭisaṅkhānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘saññogābhinivesaṃ pajahato vivaṭṭanānupassanāvasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘ditṭhekaṭṭhe kilese pajahato sotāpattimaggavasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘olārike kilese pajahato sakadāgā-mimaggavasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘anusahagata kilese pajahato anāgā-mimaggavasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; ‘sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena jātā dhammā añña-maññaṃ nātivattantīti’ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā: evaṃ tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

74. Kathaṃ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā?

‘Kāmacchandaṃ pajahato nekkhammavasena pañcin-driyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; ‘byāpādaṃ pajahato abyāpā-davasena pañc’ indriyāni ekarasā hontīti’ indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā

... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahato arahattamaggavasena pañc' indriyāni ekarasā hontiti' indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ indriyaṇaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā.

75. Kathaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena viriyaṃ vāhetiti' tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādavasena viriyaṃ vāhetiti' tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggavasena viriyaṃ vāhetiti' tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

76. Kathaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; 'byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādaṃ āsevatīti,' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā ... pe ... 'sabbakilese pajahanto arahattamaggaṃ āsevatīti' āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā; evaṃ āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Imā catasso bhāvanā.

Rūpaṃ passanto bhāveti, vedanaṃ passanto bhāveti, saññaṃ passanto bhāveti, saṅkhāre passanto bhāveti, viññāṇaṃ passanto bhāveti; cakkhuṃ ... pe ... jārāmaṇaṃ ... pe ... amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyośanaṭṭhena passanto bhāveti. Ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti; taṃ nātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Ime dhammā bhāvetabbā' ti sotāvadhaṇaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

Catuttha bhāṇavāraṃ.

77. Kathaṃ 'Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā' ti sotāvadhaṇaṃ, taṃpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko dhammo sacchikātabbo, ākuppā cetovimutti; dve dhammā sacchikātabbā, vijjā ca vimutti ca; tayo dhammā sacchikātabbā, tisso vijjā; cattāro dhammā sacchikātabbā, cattāri sāmāññaphalāni; pañca dhammā sacchikātabbā, pañca dhammakkhandhā; cha dhammā sacchikātabbā,

cha abhiññā; satta dhammā sacchikātabbā, satta khīṇasa-
vabalāni; aṭṭha dhammā sacchikātabbā, aṭṭha vimokkhā;
nava dhammā sacchikātabbā, nava anupubbanirodhā; dasa
dhammā sacchikātabbā, dasa asekḥā dhammā.

78. Sabbam bhikkhave sacchikātabbam. Kiñ ca bhik-
khave sabbam sacchikātabbam? Cakkhum bhikkhave
sacchikātabbam, rūpā sacchikātabbā, cakkhuvīññānam
sacchikātabbam, cakkhusamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṁ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṁ sukhaṁ vā
dukkhaṁ vā adukkhamasukhaṁ vā, taṁ pi sacchikātab-
bam; sotaṁ sacchikātabbam, saddā sacchikātabbā . . .
pe . . . ghānaṁ sacchikātabbam, gandhā sacchikātabbā,
jivhā sacchikātabbā, rasā sacchikātabbā, kāyo sacchikā-
tabbo, phoṭṭhabbā sacchikātabbā, mano sacchikātabbo,
dhammā sacchikātabbā, manovīññānam sacchikātabbam,
manosamphasso sacchikātabbo, yadidaṁ manosamphassa-
paccayā uppajjati vedayitaṁ sukhaṁ vā dukkhaṁ vā
adukkhamasukhaṁ vā, taṁ pi sacchikātabbam. Rūpaṁ
passanto sacchikaroti, vedanaṁ passanto sacchikaroti,
saññaṁ passanto sacchikaroti, saṅkhāre passanto sacchi-
karoti, viññānaṁ passanto sacchikaroti; cakkhum . . .
pe . . . jarāmaranaṁ . . . pe . . . amatogadham nī-
bānaṁ pariyosānatṭhena passanto sacchikaroti. Ye ye
dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā¹ honti;
tañ nātattṭhena ñānaṁ, pajānanattṭhena pañña; tena vuccati
—‘Ime dhammā sacchikātabbā’ ti sotāvadhānaṁ, tampa-
jānanā pañña sutamaye ñānaṁ.

Katham ‘Ime dhammā hānabhāgiyā,² Ime dhammā
ṭṭhībhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesabhāgiyā, Ime dhammā
nibbedhabhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṁ, tampa-jānanā pañña
sutamaye ñānaṁ?

Paṭhamajjhānassa lābhiṁ kāmasahagatā sañña mana-
sikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanu-
dhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, ṭṭhībhāgiyo dhammo; avitak-
kasahagatā sañña manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhā-
giyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā sañña manasikārā samu-

¹ phusitā, K.; sacchikatā, S.

² pahāna°, S.

dācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Dutiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ vitakkasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; upekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Tatiyajjhānassa lābhiṃ pītisukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; adukkhamasukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Catutthajjhānassa lābhiṃ uppekkhāsukhasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākāsañācāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākāsañācāyatanassa lābhiṃ rūpasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; viññāṇañācāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Viññāṇañācāyatanassa lābhiṃ ākāsañācāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nibbedhabhāgiyo dhammo. Ākiñcaññāyatanassa lābhiṃ viññāṇañācāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, hānabhāgiyo dhammo; tadanudhammatā sati santiṭṭhati, t̥hitibhāgiyo dhammo; nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti, visesabhāgiyo dhammo; nibbidāsahagatā saññā manasikārā samudācaranti virāgūpasamhitā, nib-

bedhabbhāgiyo dhammo. Tañ ñātatt̐hena ñāṇaṃ, pajāna-
nat̐hena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Ime dhammā hānabbhā-
giyā, Ime dhammā t̐hitibbhāgiyā, Ime dhammā visesa-
bhāgiyā, Ime dhammā nibbedhabbhāgiyā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ,
tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ.

79. Kathaṃ ‘Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā
dukkhā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampa-
jānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Rūpaṃ aniccaṃ khayatt̐hena, dukkhaṃ khayatt̐hena,
anattā asāraḱatt̐henāti’ sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā
sutamaye ñāṇaṃ. ‘Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ,
cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccaṃ khayatt̐hena,
dukkhaṃ khayatt̐hena, anattā asāraḱatt̐henāti’ sotāvad-
hānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye ñāṇaṃ ; tañ ñātatt̐-
thēna ñāṇaṃ, pajānanat̐hena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Sabbe
saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe saṅkhārā dukkhā, sabbe dhammā
anattā’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ.

80. Kathaṃ ‘Idaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ duk-
khasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ
ariyasaccaṃ, idaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā ariya-
saccaṃ’ ti sotāvadhānaṃ, tampajānanā paññā sutamaye
ñāṇaṃ ?

Tattha katamaṃ dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ ? Jāti pi
dukkhā, jarā pi dukkhā, maraṇaṃ pi dukkhaṃ, sokapari-
devadukkhadomanassupāyāsā pi dukkhā, appiyehi¹ sam-
payogo dukkho, piyehi vippayogo dukkho, yaṃ p’icchaṃ
na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ, saṅkhittena pañc’ upādānak-
khandā pi dukkhā.

Tattha katamā jāti ? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jāti sañjāti okkanti abhinibbatti khand-
hānaṃ pātubhāvo āyatanānaṃ paṭilābho, ayaṃ vuccati jāti.

Tattha katamā jarā ? Yā tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ tamhi
tamhi sattanikāye jarā jīraṇatā khaṇḍiccaṃ pāliccaṃ
valittacatā āyuno saṃhāni indriyānaṃ paripāko, ayaṃ
vuccati jarā.

¹ apiyehi, M.

Tattha katamañ maraṇaṃ ? Yā tesañ tesañ sattānañ tamhā tamhā sattanikāyā cuti cavanatā bhedo antara-dhānañ maccumaraṇaṃ kālakiriya khandhānañ bhedo kalebarassa¹ nikkhepo jivitindriyassa upacchedo, idaṃ vuccati maraṇaṃ.

81. Tattha katamo soko ? Yo² ñātibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa bhogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa rogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa sīlabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhaśsa soko socanā socitattaṃ antosoko antoparisoko cetaso pariijhāyanā domanassaṃ sokasallaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati soko.

Tattha katamo paridevo ? Yo ñātibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa bhogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa rogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa sīlabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññataraññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhaśsa ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ vācāpalāpo vippalāpo lālappo lālappanā lālappi-tattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati paridevo.

Tattha katamañ dukkhaṃ ? Yaṃ kāyikaṃ asātaṃ kāyikaṃ dukkhaṃ, kāyaśamphassajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, kāyaśamphassaajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamañ domanassaṃ ? Yaṃ cetasiḁaṃ asātaṃ cetasiḁaṃ dukkhaṃ, cetosaśmphaśsajaṃ asātaṃ dukkhaṃ vedayitaṃ, cetosaśmphaśsaajā asātā dukkhā vedanā, idaṃ vuccati domanassaṃ.

Tattha katamo upāyāso ? Yo ñātibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa bhogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa rogabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa sīlabyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa diṭṭhibyaśanena vā phutṭhaśsa aññataraññatarena byaśanena samannā-gatassa aññatarena dukkhadhammena phutṭhaśsa āyāso upāyāso āyāsanā upāyāsanā āyāsitattaṃ upāyāsitattaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati upāyāso.

82. Tattha katamo appiyeḁi śampayogo dukkho ? Idha

¹ kaḁavarassa, M. K.

² S. M. omit yo.

yāssa¹ te honti anitthā akantā amanāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti anattakāmā ahitakāmā aphāsukāmā ayogakkhemakāmā, yā tehi saṅgati² samāgamo samodhānaṃ missibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati appiyehi sampayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamo piyehi vippayogo dukkho? Idha yāssa te honti itthā kantā manāpā rūpā saddā gandhā rasā phoṭṭhabbā ye vā pan'assa te honti atthakāmā hitakāmā phāsukāmā yogakkhemakāmā mātā vā pitā vā bhātā vā bhaginī vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñāti vā³ sālohitā vā, yā tehi asaṅgati² asamāgamo asamodhānaṃ amissibhāvo, ayaṃ vuccati piyehi vippayogo dukkho.

Tattha katamaṃ yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ? Jātidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na jātidhammā assāma, na ca vata no jāti āgaccheyyāti'; na kho pan etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ. Jarādhammānaṃ sattānaṃ . . . pe . . . byādhidhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, maraṇadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ, sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammānaṃ sattānaṃ evaṃ icchā uppajjati—'Aho vata mayaṃ na sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsadhammā assāma, na ca vata no sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā āgaccheyyun' ti; na kho pan' etaṃ icchāya pattabbaṃ: idaṃ pi yaṃ p' icchaṃ na labhati taṃ pi dukkhaṃ.

Tattha katamā saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā? Seyyathidaṃ rūpūpādānakkhandho vedanūpādānakkhandho saññūpādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññānūpādānakkhandho, ime vuccanti saṅkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā dukkhā.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

83. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā⁴ nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī, seyyathidaṃ—kāmatāṇhā bhavataṇhā vibha-

¹ yassa, S. K.

³ S. M. omīti vā.

² M. has sandhiṃ before saṅgati.

⁴ ponabbhavikā, M.

vataṇhā, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha uppajjamānā uppajjati, kattha nivisamānā nivisati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhum loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Sotaṃ loke, ghānaṃ loke, jivhā loke, kāyo loke, mano loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Rūpā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati. Saddā loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammā loke, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ loke . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ loke, cakkhusamphasso loke . . . pe . . . manosamphasso loke, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā loke . . . pe . . . manosamphassajā vedanā loke. rūpasāññā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññā loke, rūpasāññetanā loke . . . pe . . . dhammasāññetanā loke, rūpataṇhā loke . . . pe . . . dhammataṇhā loke, rūpavitakko loke . . . pe . . . dhammavitakko loke, rūpavicāro loke . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ; etth' esā taṇhā uppajjamānā uppajjati, ettha nivisamānā nivisati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhasamudayaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

84. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ? Yo tassā yeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo, sā kho pan' esā taṇhā kattha pahiyamānā pahiyati, kattha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati? Yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati. Kiñ ca loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ? Cakkhum loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati . . . pe . . . dhammavicāro loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, etth' esā taṇhā pahiyamānā pahiyati, ettha nirujjhamānā nirujjhati.

Idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhaṃ ariyasaccaṃ.

85. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccaṃ? Ayaṃ eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ—sammāditṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā

sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi.

Tattha katamā sammādiṭṭhi? Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammādiṭṭhi.

Tattha katamo sammāsaṅkappo? Nekkhammasaṅkappo, abyāpādasāṅkappo, avihimsāsaṅkappo; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsaṅkappo.

Tattha katamā sammāvācā? Musāvādā veramaṇī, pisunā vācā veramaṇī, pharusā vācā veramaṇī, samphapalāpā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvācā.

Tattha katamo sammākammanto? Pāṇātipātā veramaṇī, adinnādānā veramaṇī, kāmesu micchācārā veramaṇī; ayaṃ vuccati sammākammanto.

Tattha katamo sammā-ājīvo? Idha ariyasāvako micchā-ājīvaṃ pahāya sammā-ājīvena jīvitam kappeti; ayaṃ vuccati sammā-ājīvo.

Tattha katamo sammāvāyāmo? Idha bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya . . . pe . . . uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosaṃ bhiyyo-bhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripuriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati viriyaṃ ārabhati cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati; ayaṃ vuccati sammāvāyāmo.

Tattha katamā sammāsati? Idha bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ, vedanāsu, citte, dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā viññeyya loke abhiññhādomanassaṃ; ayaṃ vuccati sammāsati.

Tattha katamo sammāsamādhi? Idha bhikkhu vivicc'eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ

samādhijam pītisukham dutiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno sukhañ ca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yan taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ ti tatiyajjhānam upasampajja viharati, sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbe va somanassadomanassānam aṭṭhaṅgamā adukkhamasukham upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthajjhānam upasampajja viharati; ayam vuccati sammāsamādhī. Idam vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccam. Tañ nātattṭhena ñānam pajāna-tattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Idam dukkham ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhasamudayam ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhanirodham ariyasaccam, Idam dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā ariyasaccan’ ti sotāvadhānam, tāmpajānanā paññā sutamaye ñānam. Evaṃ sotāvadhāne paññā sutamaye ñānam.

I. 2.

1. Katham sutvāna saṃvare paññā silamaye ñānam?

Pañca silāni — pariyantapārisuddhisilam ariyanta-pārisuddhisilam paripuṇṇapārisuddhisilam aparāmatṭha-pārisuddhisilam paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisilam.

Tattha katamam pariyantapārisuddhisilam? Anupasampannānam pariyantasikkhāpadānam—idam pariyanta-pārisuddhisilam.

Katamam ariyantapārisuddhisilam? Upasampannānam ariyantasikkhāpadānam—idam ariyantapārisuddhisilam.

Katamam paripuṇṇapārisuddhisilam? Puthujjanakalyāṇakānam kusaladhamme yuttānam sekhapariyante¹ paripūrakārīnam kāye ca jivite ca anapekkhānam pariccattajjivitanam—idam paripuṇṇapārisuddhisilam.

Katamam aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisilam? Sattannam sekhanam—idam aparāmatṭhapārisuddhisilam.

¹ asekha°, K.

Katamañ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlañ ? Tathāgata-sāvakaṇaṃ khīṇāsavaṇaṃ Paccekabuddhānaṃ Tathāgataṇaṃ Arahantaṇaṃ Sammāsambuddhānaṃ—idaṃ paṭipassaddhipārisuddhisīlañ.

2. Atthi sīlañ pariyantaṃ, atthi sīlañ अपरियन्ताṃ.

Tattha katamañ taṃ sīlañ pariyantaṃ ? Atthi sīlañ lābhapariyantaṃ, atthi sīlañ yasapariyantaṃ, atthi sīlañ ñātipariyantaṃ, atthi sīlañ aṅgapariyantaṃ, atthi sīlañ jīvitapariyantaṃ.

Katamañ taṃ sīlañ lābhapariyantaṃ ? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idaṃ taṃ sīlañ lābhapariyantaṃ.

Katamañ taṃ sīlañ yasapariyantaṃ ? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idaṃ taṃ sīlañ yasapariyantaṃ.

Katamañ taṃ sīlañ ñātipariyantaṃ ? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idaṃ taṃ sīlañ ñātipariyantaṃ.

Katamañ taṃ sīlañ aṅgapariyantaṃ ? Idh' ekacco aṅgahetu aṅgapaccayā aṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idaṃ taṃ sīlañ aṅgapariyantaṃ.

Katamañ taṃ sīlañ jīvitapariyantaṃ ? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ vitikkamati—idaṃ taṃ sīlañ jīvitapariyantaṃ.

Evarūpāni silāni khaṇḍāni chiddāni sabalāni kammāsāni na bhujissāni na viññūpasatthāni parāmaṭṭhāni na samādhisaṃvattanikāni na avipparisāravatthukāni na pāmojjavatthukāni na pītivatthukāni na passaddhivatthukāni na sukhavatthukāni na samādhivatthukāni na yathābhūtañānadassanavatthukāni na ekantanibbidāya na virāgāya na nirodhāya na upasamāya na abhiññāya na sambodhāya na nibbānāya saṃvattanti—idaṃ taṃ sīlañ pariyantaṃ.

3. Katamañ taṃ sīlañ अपरियन्ताṃ ? Atthi sīlañ na

lābhapariyantam, atthi sīlam na yasapariyantam, atthi sīlam na ñātipariyantam, atthi sīlam na āṅgapariyantam, atthi sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam? Idh' ekacco lābhahetu lābhapaccayā lābhakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na lābhapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam? Idh' ekacco yasahetu yasapaccayā yasakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na yasapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam? Idh' ekacco ñātihetu ñātipaccayā ñātikāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na ñātipariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na āṅgapariyantam? Idh' ekacco āṅgahetu āṅgapaccayā āṅgakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na āṅgapariyantam.

Katamam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam? Idh' ekacco jīvitahetu jīvitapaccayā jīvitakāraṇā yathāsamādiṇṇam sikkhāpadaṃ vītikkamāya cittaṃ pi na uppādeti, kiṃ so vītikkamissati; idam tam sīlam na jīvitapariyantam.

Evarūpāni sīlāni akhaṇḍāni achiddāni asabalāni akam-māsāni bhujissāni viññūpasatthāni aparāmatthāni samā-dhisamvattanikāni avippaṭṭisāravatthukāni pāmojjavatthukāni pītivatthukāni passaddhivatthukāni sukhavatthukāni samādhivatthukāni yathābhūtañāṇadassanavatthukāni ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya samvattanti—idam tam sīlam apariyantam.

4. Kiṃ sīlam? Kati sīlāni? Kimsamuṭṭhānam sīlam? Katidhammasamodhānam sīlam?

Kiṃ sīlan ti? Cetanā sīlam, cetasikaṃ sīlam, saṃ-varo sīlam, avītikkamo sīlam.

Kati sīlānī? Tiṇi sīlāni, kusalasīlam akusalasīlam abyākatasīlam.

Kimsamuṭṭhānam sīlan ti? Kusalacittasamuṭṭhānam

kusalasilāṃ, akusalacittasamutthānaṃ akusalasilāṃ, abyākatacittasamutthānaṃ abyākatasilāṃ.

Katidhammasamodhānaṃ silaṃ ti? Saṃvarasamodhānaṃ silāṃ, avitikkamasamodhānaṃ silāṃ, tathābhāve jātacetanāsamodhānaṃ silāṃ; pāṇātipātāṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, adinnādānaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, kāmesu micchācāraṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, musāvādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, piṣuṇāvācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, pharusavācaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, samphappalāpaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, abhijjhaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, micchādittihīṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, nekkhammena kāmacchandaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ saṃvaraṭṭhena silāṃ avitikkamatṭhena silāṃ, ālokasaññāya tthinamiddhaṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena uddhaccaṃ, dhammavavattthānena vicikicchāṃ, ṇāṇena avijjāṃ, pāmojjena aratīṃ, pathamajjhānena nīvaraṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicāre, tatiyajjhānena pīṭhīṃ, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhaṃ, ākāśānañcāyatana-samāpattiya rūpasaññāṃ paṭighasaññāṃ nānattasaññāṃ, viññāṇañcāyatana-samāpattiya ākāśānañcāyatana-saññāṃ, ākiñcaññāyatana-samāpattiya viññāṇañcāyatana-saññāṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatana-samāpattiya ākiñcaññāyatana-saññāṃ, aniccānupassanāya niccasaññāṃ, dukkhānupassanāya sukhasaññāṃ, anattānupassanāya attasaññāṃ, nibbidānupassanāya nandīṃ, virāgānupassanāya rāgaṃ, nirodhānupassanāya samudayaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānaṃ, khayānupassanāya ghanasaññāṃ, vayānupassanāya āyuhanaṃ, vipariṇāmānupassanāya dhuvasaññāṃ, animittānupassanāya nimittaṃ, appanīhitānupassanāya paṇidhīṃ, suññatānupassanāya abhinivesaṃ, adhipaññā-dhammavipassanāya sārāgābhinivesaṃ, yathābhūtañāṇa-dassanena sammohābhinivesaṃ, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesaṃ, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhaṃ,

vivaṭṭanānupassanāya saññogābhinivesaṃ, sotāpattimaggena diṭṭhekaṭṭhe kilese, sakadāgāmmimaggena oḷārike kilese, anāgāmmimaggena anusahagata kilese, arahattamaggena sabbakilese saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlaṃ avitikkamaṭṭhena sīlaṃ.

5. Pañca sīlāni; paṇātipātassa pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, veramaṇī sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avitikkamo sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittaassa avippaṭṭisārāya saṃvattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti, passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti, āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahulikammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkārayā saṃvattanti, parikkharāya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti. Evarūpanaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiyā tṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati, avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati, dassanapārisuddhi adhipaññā; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho, ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhicittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto¹ sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, viriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satiṃ upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati.

6. Pañca sīlāni; paṇātipātassa, adinnādānassa, kāmesu micchācārassa, musāvādassa, pisuṇāya vācāya, pharusāya vācāya, samphappalāpassa, abhijjhāya, byāpādassa, micchādiṭṭhiyā, nekkhammena kāmacchandassa, abyāpādena byāpādassa, ālokasaññāya thinamiddhassa, avikkhepena

¹ paṭiṭṭhahanto, M.

uddhaccassa, dhammavavattthānena vicikicchāya, ñāṇena
 avijjāya, pāmojjena aratīyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvara-
 ṇānaṃ, dutiyajjhānena vitakkavicārānaṃ, tatiyajjhānena
 pītiyā, catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhānaṃ, ākāśānañcāya-
 tanasamāpattiya rūpasāññāya paṭighasāññāya nānatta-
 saññāya, viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattiya ākāśānañcāyatana-
 saññāya, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattiya viññāṇañcāyatana-
 saññāya, nevasāññānāsāññāyatanasamāpattiya ākiñcaññā-
 yatanasāññāya, aniccānupassanāya nīccasāññāya, duk-
 khānupassanāya sukhasāññāya, anattānupassanāya anat-
 tāsāññāya, nibbidānupassanāya nandiyā, virāgānupas-
 sanāya rāgassa, nirodhānupassanāya samudayassa,
 paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādānassa, khayānupassanāya
 ghanasāññāya, vayānupassanāya āyuhanassa, vipariṇā-
 mupassanāya dhuvasāññāya, animittānupassanāya nimit-
 tassa, appaṇihitānupassanāya paṇidhiyā, suññatānupas-
 sanāya abhinivesassa, adhipaṇṇādharmavipassanāya
 sārāgābhinivesassa, yathābhūtañāṇadassanena sammoh-
 ābhinivesassa, ādinavānupassanāya ālayābhinivesassa,
 paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya appaṭisaṅkhāya, vivaṭṭānānu-
 passanāya saññogābhinivesassa, sotāpattimaggena diṭ-
 ṭhekaṭṭhānaṃ kilesānaṃ, sakadāgāmiimaggena oḷārikānaṃ
 kilesānaṃ, anāgāmiimaggena anusahagatānaṃ kilesānaṃ,
 arahattamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pahānaṃ sīlaṃ, vera-
 maṇi sīlaṃ, cetanā sīlaṃ, saṃvaro sīlaṃ, avītikkamo
 sīlaṃ. Evarūpāni sīlāni cittassa avippaṭisārāya saṃ-
 vattanti, pāmojjāya saṃvattanti, pītiyā saṃvattanti,
 passaddhiyā saṃvattanti, somanassāya saṃvattanti,
 āsevanāya saṃvattanti, bhāvanāya saṃvattanti, bahu-
 likammāya saṃvattanti, alaṅkāraya saṃvattanti, parik-
 khārāya saṃvattanti, parivārāya saṃvattanti, pāripūriyā
 saṃvattanti, ekantanibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya upa-
 samāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattanti.
 Evarūpānaṃ sīlānaṃ saṃvarapārisuddhi adhisīlaṃ, saṃ-
 varapārisuddhiyā ṭhitaṃ cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati,
 avikkhepapārisuddhi adhicittaṃ, saṃvarapārisuddhiṃ
 sammā passati, avikkhepapārisuddhiṃ sammā passati,
 dassanapārisuddhi adhipaṇṇā ; yo tattha saṃvaraṭṭho,

ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā; yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhi-cittasikkhā; yo tattha dassanaṭṭho, ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati, jānanto sikkhati, passanto sikkhati, paccavekkhanto sikkhati, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati, saddhāya adhimuccanto sikkhati, viriyaṃ paggaṇhanto sikkhati, satim̐ upaṭṭhapento sikkhati, cittaṃ samādahanto sikkhati, paññāya pajānanto sikkhati, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānanto sikkhati, pariññeyyaṃ parijānanto sikkhati, pahātabbaṃ pajahanto sikkhati, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvento sikkhati. Tañ nātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Sutvāna saṃvare paññā silamaye ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 3.

1. Kathaṃ saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhi-bhāvanāmaye ñāṇaṃ?

Eko samādhi—cittassa ekaggatā; dve samādhi—lokiyo samādhi, lokuttaro samādhi; tāyo samādhi—savitakka-savicāro samādhi, avitakkavicāramatto samādhi, avitakkāvicāro samādhi; cattāro samādhi—hānabhāgiyo samādhi, ṭhitibhāgiyo samādhi, visesabhāgiyo samādhi, nibbedabhāgiyo samādhi; pañca samādhi—pītipharaṇatā, sukhapharaṇatā, cetopharaṇatā,¹ āloka-pharaṇatā, paccavekkhanānimittaṃ; cha samādhi—Buddhānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Dhammānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, Saṅghānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, sīlānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, cāgānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, devatānussativasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi; satta samādhi—samādhikusalatā, samādhissa samāpattikusalatā, samādhissa ṭhitikusalatā, samādhissa vuṭṭhāna-

¹ M. and S. have upekkhāpharaṇatā instead of cetopharaṇatā.

kusalatā, samādhissa kalyatākusalatā,¹ samādhissa gocara-kusalatā, samādhissa abhinīhārakusalatā; attha samādhi — paṭhavikaṣiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, āpokasiṇavasena . . . pe . . . tejokasiṇavasena, vāyokasiṇavasena, nīlakasiṇavasena, pītakasiṇavasena, lohita-kasiṇavasena, odātakasiṇavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi; nava samādhi—rūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, arūpāvacaro samādhi atthi hīno atthi majjhimo atthi paṇīto, suññato samādhi, animitto samādhi, appaṇihito samādhi; dasa samādhi — uddhumātakasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena, vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyitasaññāvasena, vikkhittakasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena,² lohita-kasaññāvasena, puḷavakasaññāvasena,³ atthikasaññāvasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Ime pañcapaññāsa samādhī.

2. Api ca pañcavisati samādhissa samādhittā—parigahatṭhena samādhi, parivāratṭhena samādhi, paripūrattṭhena samādhi, ekaggatṭhena samādhi, avikkhepatṭhena samādhi, avisāratṭhena samādhi, anāvilatṭhena samādhi, aniñjanatṭhena⁴ samādhi, vimuttatṭhena samādhi, ekattupatṭhānavasena cittassa tṭhitattā samādhi, ‘samam esatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamam n’esatīti’ samādhi, samam esitattā samādhi, visamam n’esitattā samādhi, ‘samam ādiyātīti’ samādhi, ‘visamam n’ādiyātīti’ samādhi, samam ādiṇṇattā samādhi, visamam anādiṇṇattā samādhi, ‘samam paṭipajjatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamam na paṭipajjatīti’ samādhi, samam paṭipannattā samādhi, visamam na paṭipannattā samādhi, ‘samam jhāyatīti’ samādhi, ‘visamam jhāpetīti’ samādhi, samam jhātattā samādhi, visamam jhāpitattā samādhi, samo ca hito ca sukho cāti samādhi. Imā pañcavisati samādhissa samādhittā. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇam, pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Saṃvaritvā samādahane paññā samādhibhāvanāmaye ñāṇam.’”

¹ kallatākallakusalatā, S. kallitakusalatā, K.

² hatavikkhāyitasaññāvasena, K. ³ puḷuvaka°, M.

⁴ anijjanatṭhena, S.

I. 4.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ ?

Avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayatṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi¹ ‘avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā saṅkhārānaṃ uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayatṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi ‘avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Saṅkhārā viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ nāmarūpassa, nāmarūpaṃ salāyatanassa, salāyatanāṃ phassassa, phasso vedanāya, vedanā tanhāya, tanhā upādānassa, upādānaṃ bhavassa, bhavo jātiyā, jāti jarāmaranassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayatṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi ‘jāti paccayo, jarāmaranaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti jarāmaranassa uppādatṭhiti ca pavattatṭhiti ca nimittatṭhiti ca āyuhanatṭhiti ca saññogatṭhiti ca palibodhatṭhiti ca samudayatṭhiti ca hetutṭhiti ca paccayatṭhiti ca ; imehi navahākārehi ‘jāti paccayo, jarāmaranaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p’ete dhammā hetusamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. ‘Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ

¹ navā ākārehi, S.

pi addhānaṃ avijjā hetu, saṅkhārā hetusamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā hetu viññāṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ hetu saḷāyatanaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ hetu phasso hetusamuppanno, phasso hetu vedanā hetusamuppannā, vedanā hetu tanhā hetusamuppannā, tanhā hetu upādānaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ hetu bhavo hetusamuppanno, bhavo hetu jāti hetusamuppannā, jāti hetu jarāmaraṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ, jāti hetu jarāmaraṇaṃ hetusamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā hetusamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paṭicca, saṅkhārā paṭiccasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Saṅkhārā paṭicca viññāṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paṭicca nāmarūpaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paṭicca saḷāyatanaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paṭicca phasso paṭiccasamuppanno, phasso paṭicca vedanā paṭiccasamuppannā, vedanā paṭicca tanhā paṭiccasamuppannā, tanhā paṭicca upādānaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paṭicca bhavo paṭiccasamuppanno, bhavo paṭicca jāti paṭiccasamuppannā, jāti paṭicca jarāmaraṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. 'Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paṭicca jarāmaraṇaṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ, ubho p'ete dhammā paṭiccasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Avijjā paccayo saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p'ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā' ti paccayapariggahe

paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. ‘Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjā paccayo, saṅkhārā paccayasamuppannā, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. ‘Saṅkhārā paccayo viññāṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ paccayo nāmarūpaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, nāmarūpaṃ paccayo saḷāyatanaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, saḷāyatanaṃ paccayo phasso paccayasamuppanno, phasso paccayo vedanā paccayasamuppannā, vedanā paccayo tanhā paccayasamuppannā, tanhā paccayo upādānaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, upādānaṃ paccayo bhavo paccayasamuppanno, bhavo paccayo jāti paccayasamuppannā, jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ. ‘Atitaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jāti paccayo jarāmaraṇaṃ paccayasamuppannaṃ, ubho p’ete dhammā paccayasamuppannā’ ti paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.

5. Purimakammabhavasmiṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti tanhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo ; ime pañca dhammā purimakammabhavasmiṃ idha paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Idha paṭisandhi viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanaṃ, phutṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā ; ime pañca dhammā idhupapattibhavasmiṃ pure katassa kammaṣṣa paccayā. Idha paripakkattā āyatanānaṃ moho avijjā, āyuhānā saṅkhārā, nikanti tanhā, upagamaṇaṃ upādānaṃ, cetanā bhavo ; ime pañca dhammā idhakammabhavasmiṃ āyatiṃ paṭisandhiyā paccayā. Āyatiṃ paṭisandhi¹ viññāṇaṃ, okkanti nāmarūpaṃ, pasādo āyatanaṃ, phutṭho phasso, vedayitaṃ vedanā ; ime pañca dhammā āyatiṃ upapattibhavasmiṃ idha katassa kammaṣṣa paccayā. Iti ime catusaṅkhepe tayo addhe visatiyā ākārehi tisandhiṃ paṭiccasamupādaṃ jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Paccayapariggahe paññā dhammatṭhitiñāṇaṃ.’

¹ āyatipaṭisandhi, K.

I. 5.

1. Kathaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ ?

Yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā . . pe . . . yā kāci saññā . . . pe . . . ye keci saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . yaṃ kiñci viññānaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññānaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ. Cakkhum . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; dukkhato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ ; anattato vavattheti, ekaṃ sammāsanaṃ.

2. 'Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayatṭhena, anattā asāraikatṭhenāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ khayatṭhena, dukkhaṃ bhayatṭhena, anattā asāraikatṭhenāti' saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhamman' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . viññānaṃ . . . pe . . . cakkhum . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vāyadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhamman' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ jātipaccayā jarāmarañam, asati jātiyā natthi jarāmarañam' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam; 'bhāvapaccayā jāti, asati . . . pe . . . upādānapaccayā bhavo, asati . . . pe . . . taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, asati . . . pe . . . phassapaccayā vedanā, asati . . . pe . . . saḷāyatana-paccayā phasso, asati . . . pe . . . nāmarūpapaccayā saḷāyatanaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . viññānapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . saṅkhārapaccayā viññānaṃ, asati . . . pe . . . avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. 'Atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, asati avijjāya natthi saṅkhārā' ti saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam. Taññātatthena ñāṇam pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atītānāgatapaccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅkhipitvā vavatthāne paññā sammāsane ñāṇam.'

I. 6.

1. Kathaṃ pacuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayānupassane ñāṇam?

Jātaṃ rūpaṃ pacuppannaṃ, tassa nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāñāṇam; jātā vedanā, jātā saññā, jātā saṅkhārā, jātaṃ viññānaṃ, jātaṃ cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jāto bhavo pacuppanno, tassa nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ udayo vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ vayo anupassanāñāṇam.

2. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni

passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.

3. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vāyaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, vāyaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati?

Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vāyaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati, vedanākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, vāyaṃ passanto pañca lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

4. Rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; rūpakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

5. Vāyaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati?

‘Avijjānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandassa vāyaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandassa vāyaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vāyaṃ passati, ‘āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena rūpakkhandhassa vāyaṃ

passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, rūpakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

6. Vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

7. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘phasanirodhā vedanānirodho’ ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; vedanākkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

8. Saññākkhandhassa . . . pe . . . saṅkhārakkhandhassa . . . pe . . . viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘kammāsamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo’ ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena viññāṇak-

khandhassa udayaṃ passati, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa udayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

9. Vayaṃ passanto katamāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati ?

‘Avijjānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘taṇhānirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘kammaṇirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, ‘nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho’ ti paccayanirodhatṭhena viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passanto pi viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passati; viññāṇakkhandhassa vayaṃ passanto imāni pañca lakkhaṇāni passati.

Udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni dasa lakkhaṇāni passati.

Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, vayaṃ passanto imāni pañcaviṣati lakkhaṇāni passati, udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ vipariṇāmānupassane paññā udayabbayaṇupassane ñāṇaṃ.’

Rūpakkhando āhārasamudayo, vedanā saññā saṅkhārā tayo¹ khandhā phassasamudayā, viññāṇakkhandho nāmarūpasamudayo.

I. 7.

1. Kathaṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ ?

Rūpārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anat-

¹ tisso, S. saṅkhārā ti: sesā khandhā, K.

tato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

2. Vedanārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saññārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . saṅkhārārammaṇatā . . . pe . . . viññānārammaṇatā : cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaranārammaṇatā cittaṃ uppajjitvā bhijjati, taṃ ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā tassa cittassa bhaṅgaṃ anupassati.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato; nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, patinissajjati no ādiyati; aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati.

3. Vatthusañjakamanā c’eva paññāya¹ ca vivatṭhanā āvajjanā balaṃ c’eva paṭisaṅkhā vipassanā, ārammaṇā² anvayena ubho ekavavatṭhanā nirodhe avimuttatā vāyalakkhaṇavipassanā, ārammaṇaṃ ca paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgaṃ ca anupassati suññato ca upatṭhānaṃ adhipaññāvipassanā; kusalo tīsu anupassanāsu catūsu³ ca vipassanāsu tayo upatṭhāne kusalatā nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Taṃ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Ārammaṇaṃ paṭisaṅkhā bhaṅgānupassane paññā vipassane ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ saññāya, K.

² ārammaṇaṃ, S.K.

³ catasso, S.M.

I. 8.

1. Kathaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ?

‘Uppādo bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘nimittaṃ bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘āyuhānā bhayan’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘paṭisandhi bhayan’ ti, ‘gati bhayan’ ti, ‘nibbatti bhayan’ ti, ‘upapatti bhayan’ ti, ‘jāti bhayan’ ti, ‘jarā bhayan’ ti, ‘byādhi bhayan’ ti, ‘maraṇaṃ bhayan’ ti, ‘soko bhayan’ ti, ‘paridevo’ bhayan ti, ‘upāyāso bhayan’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘uppādo bhayaṃ anuppādo khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ bhayaṃ appavattaṃ khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso bhayaṃ anupāyāso khemaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ anuppādo sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ dukkhaṃ appavattaṃ sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso dukkhaṃ anupāyāso sukhaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

3. ‘Uppādo sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṇ’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādinave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo sāmisaṃ anuppādo nirāmisaṇ’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ sāmisaṃ appavattaṃ nirāmisaṇ’ ti

santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso sāmisaṃ anupāyāso nirāmisān’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

4. ‘Uppādo saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā’ ti bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ.

‘Anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘appavattaṃ nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

‘Uppādo saṅkhārā anuppādo nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ, ‘pavattaṃ saṅkhārā appavattaṃ nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘upāyāso saṅkhārā anupāyāso nibbānan’ ti santipade ñāṇaṃ.

5. Uppādañ ca pavattañ ca nimittaṃ dukkhaṃ ti passati āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhi ñāṇaṃ ādīnave idaṃ, anuppādaṃ appavattaṃ animittaṃ sukhaṃ ti ca anāyuhanaṃ appaṭisandhi ñāṇaṃ santipade idaṃ, idaṃ ādīnave ñāṇaṃ pañca ṭhānesu jāyati pañca ṭhāne santipade dasa ñāṇe pajānāti; dvinnā ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhisu na kampaṭṭi.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā ādīnave ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 9.

1. Kathaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ?

Uppādaṃ¹ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, pavattaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nimittaṃ . . . pe . . . āyuhanaṃ paṭisandhiṃ gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattiṃ jātiṃ jaraṃ byādhiṃ maraṇaṃ sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

2. ‘Uppādo dukkhaṃ’ ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā

¹ uppādamuñc°, K.

santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ dukkhan' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso dukkhan' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo bhayan' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ bhayan' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso bhayan' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

3. 'Uppādo sāmisaṇ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ sāmisaṇ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso sāmisaṇ' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

'Uppādo saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, 'pavattaṃ saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'upāyāso saṅkhārā' ti muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ.

4. 'Uppādo saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

'Pavattaṃ saṅkhārā . . . pe . . . upāyāso saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā, 'ye ca saṅkhārā yā ca upekkhā ubho p'ete saṅkhārā, te saṅkhāre ajjhupekkhatīti' saṅkhārupekkhā.

5. Katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Atṭhahākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti.

Puthujjanassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, sekhassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti, vītarāgassa katihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinihāro hoti?

Puthujjanassa dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti, sekhasa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti, vītārāgassa tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

6. Puthujjanassa katamehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā; puthujjanassa imehi dvihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

Sekhasa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Sekho saṅkhārupekkham abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattim samāpajjati; sekhasa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

Vītārāgassa katamehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti?

Vītārāgo saṅkhārupekkham vipassati vā, paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattim samāpajjati, tadajjhupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati; vītārāgassa imehi tihākārehi saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti.

7. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho¹ hoti, paṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti; sekhasa pi saṅkhārupekkham abhinandato cittaṃ kilissati, bhāvanāya paripantho hoti, uttaripaṭivedhassa antarāyo hoti, āyatim paṭisandhiyā paccayo hoti; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro hoti abhinandanatthena.

8. Katham puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītārāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati, vītārāgo saṅkhār-

¹ paripanto, M.

upekkham aniccato pi dukkhato pi anattato pi vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro ekattaṃ hoti anupas-sanaṭṭhena.

9. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā hoti, vītarāgassa saṅkhārupekkhā abyākata hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarā-gassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti kusalābyākatatṭhena.

10. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjanassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, sekhassa saṅkhārupekkhā kiñci kāle suviditā hoti kiñci kāle na suviditā hoti, vītarā-gassa saṅkhārupekkhā accantaṃ suviditā hoti ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti viditattṭhena ca aviditattṭhena ca.

11. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham¹ atittattā vipassati, sekho pi saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham atittattā vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti tittattṭhena ca atittattṭhena ca.

12. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇam saññōjanānam pahānāya sotāpattimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vipassati, sekho saṅkhārupekkham tiṇṇam saññōjanānam pahīnattā uttaripaṭilābhatthāya vipassati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkham sabbakilesānam pahīnattā ditṭhadhammasukhavihārat-thāya vipassati ; evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhassa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti pahīnatṭhena ca appahīnatṭhena ca.

¹ saṅkhārupekkhā, K.

13. Kathaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti ?

Puthujjano pi saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā, sekho saṅkhārupekkhaṃ abhinandati vā vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati, vītarāgo saṅkhārupekkhaṃ vipassati vā paṭisaṅkhāya vā phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati, tadajjupekkhitvā suññatavihārena vā animittavihārena vā appaṇihitavihārena vā viharati. Evaṃ puthujjanassa ca sekhasa ca vītarāgassa ca saṅkhārupekkhāya cittaassa abhinīhāro nānattaṃ hoti vihārasamāpattatthēna.

14. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, kati saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti, dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

Katamā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti ?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, dutiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakkavicāre paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, tatiyajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, catutthajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākāsañācāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya rūpasaññāṃ paṭighasaññāṃ nānattasaññāṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, viññāṇañācāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākāsañācāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya viññāṇañācāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇaṃ ; imā aṭṭha saṅkhārupekkhā samathavasena uppajjanti.

15. Katamā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti ?

Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattim jātim jaram byādhim maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam, sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatiṃ nibbattiṃ upapattim jātim jaram byādhim maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam; sakadāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaṃ paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya . . . pe . . . animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . upāyāsam paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam : imā dasa saṅkhārupekkhā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

16. Kati saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, kati akusalā, kati abyākatā?

Pañṇarasa saṅkhārupekkhā kusalā, tisso saṅkhārupekkhā abyākatā, n'atthi saṅkhārupekkhā akusalā.

Paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā atṭha cittassa gocarā puthujjanassa dve honti tayo sekhassa gocarā, tayo ca vitarāgassa yebi cittaṃ vivatṭati atṭha samādhissa¹ paccayā dasa ñāṇassa gocarā, atṭhārasa saṅkhārupekkhā tiṇṇam vimokkhānam pac-cayā;

ime atṭhāras' ākāra paññāyassa paricitā²

kusalo saṅkhārupekkhāsu nānādiṭṭhīsu na kampatīti.

Taṇ ñātattṭhena ñāṇam pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Muñcitukamyatā paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā saṅkhārupekkhāsu ñāṇam.'

¹ sahadhissa, M.

² pariccitā, S. M.

I. 10.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā gotrabhūñāṇaṃ ?

‘Uppādaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhanaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jaraṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhiṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘uppādaṃ abhibhuyyitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattaṃ abhibhuyyitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittaṃ abhibhuyyitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū.

2. ‘Uppādā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhānā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paṭisandhiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘gatiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nibbattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upapattiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jātiyā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘jarāya vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘byādhimhā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘maraṇā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sokā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘paridevā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘upāyāsā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū, ‘bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhātīti’ gotrabhū; ‘anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū . . . pe . . . ‘nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘uppādā vuṭṭhitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘pavattā vuṭṭhitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘nimittā vuṭṭhitvā animittaṃ pakkhandatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘āyuhānā

vuṭṭhitvā anāyuhanam pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paṭi-sandhiyā vuṭṭhitvā appaṭisandhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'gatiyā vuṭṭhitvā agatim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'nibbattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anibbattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upapattiyā vuṭṭhitvā anupapattim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jātiyā vuṭṭhitvā ajātim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'jarāya vuṭṭhitvā ajaram pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, byād-himhā vuṭṭhitvā abyādhim pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'maraṇā vuṭṭhitvā amataṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'sokā vuṭṭhitvā asokaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'paridevā vuṭṭhitvā aparidevaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'upāyāsā vuṭṭhitvā anupāyāsaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vuṭṭhitvā nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭatīti' gotrabhū; 'anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū; 'uppādā vivaṭṭitvā anuppādaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū, 'pavattā vivaṭṭitvā appavattaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū . . . pe . . . 'bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittā vivaṭṭitvā nirodham nibbānaṃ pakkhandatīti' gotrabhū.

3. Kati gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti? Kati gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti?

Atṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti; dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

4. Katame atṭha gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti?

'Pathamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya nīvaraṇe abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'dutiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitak-kavicāre abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'tatiyaajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya pītim abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'catutthaj-jhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya sukhadukkhe abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākāsānañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya rūpasaññaṃ paṭighasaññaṃ nānattasaññaṃ abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'viññāṇañcāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya akāsānañcāyatanasaññaṃ abhibhuyatīti' gotrabhū, 'ākīñcaññāyatanasamāpattim paṭilābhatthāya viñ-

ñāṇañcāyatanasaññāṃ abhībhūyati' gotrabhū, 'neva-
saññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya ākiñcaṇ-
ñāyatanasaññāṃ abhībhūyati' gotrabhū. Ime aṭṭha
gotrabhūdhammā samathavasena uppajjanti.

5. Katame dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena
uppañjanti ?

‘Sotāpattimaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim gatim nibbattim upapattim jātim jaram byādhim maraṇam sokaṃ paridevaṃ upāyāsaṃ bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘sotāpattiphalasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū; ‘sakadāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, anāgāmimaggam paṭilābhatthāya, anāgāmiphalasamāpattatthāya, Arahattamaggam paṭilābhatthāya uppādam pavattam . . . pe . . . bahiddhāsaṅkhāranimittam abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū, ‘Arahattaphalasamāpattatthāya, suññatavihārasamāpattatthāya, animittavihārasamāpattatthāya uppādam pavattam nimittam āyuhanam paṭisandhim abhibhuyyatīti’ gotrabhū. Ime dasa gotrabhūdhammā vipassanāvasena uppajjanti.

6. Kati gotrabbhūdhammā kusalā? kati akusalā? kati
abvākatā?

Paṇṇarasa gotrabhūddhammā kusalā, tayo gotrabhūddhammā abyākatā, n'atthi gotrabhūddhammā akusalā.

7. Sāmisañ ca nirāmisam paṇihitañ c' appaṇihitaṃ¹
suññatañ ca visaññuttaṃ vuṭṭhitañ c' avuṭṭhitaṃ,
atṭha samādhissa paccayā dasa nāṇassa gocarā
atṭhārasa gotrabhūdamhā tiṇṇaṃ vimokkhānaṃ pac-
cayā,

ime atthāras' ākāra paññāyassa paricitā²

kusalo vivatte vutthāne nānāditthīsu na kampatīti.

Taṃ nātaṭṭhena nāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuc-
cati—‘Bahiddhāvutthānavivattane paññā gotrabhūṇānaṃ.’

¹ panihitappaṇihitam, M.

² pariccitā, S.K.

I. 11.

1. Kathaṃ dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Pariggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Samutṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājivo micchā-ājivā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vutṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vutṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vutṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovutṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭ-

ṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggaḅbaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmārāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmārāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggaḅbaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhacca avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

5. Ajātaṃ ñāpeti¹ jātena ñāṇaṃ tena pavuccati ñāṇavimokkhe kusalatā nānādiṭṭhiṣu na kampatīti.

Samādahitvā yathā ce vipassati
vipassamāno tathā ce samādahe²
vipassanā ca samatho tadā ahu
samānabhāgā yuganandhā vattare.

‘Dukkhā saṅkhārā sukho nirodho’ ti dassanaṃ
dubhato vuṭṭhitā paññā phasseti amataṃ padaṃ,
vimokkhacariyaṃ jānāti nānattekatte³ kovido
dvinnāṃ ñāṇānaṃ kusalatā nānādiṭṭhiṣu na kampatīti.

Taṇ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Dubhatovuṭṭhānavivaṭṭane paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ cyāpeti, M. ndhāpeti (*sic*), S.

² samodahe, S. ³ °ekattakovido, S. K.

I. 12.

1. Kathaṃ payogapaṭipassaddhipañña phale ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaikkhane dassanaṭṭhena sammādiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo micchāsaṅkappā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsaṅkappo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Pariggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvācā micchāvācāya vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvācā, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammākammanto micchākammantā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammākammanto, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo micchā-ājīvā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammā-ājīvo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Paggahaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo micchāvāyāmā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāvāyāmo, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsati micchāsatiyā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammāsati, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi micchāsamādhito vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭi-

passaddhattā uppajjati sammāsamādhī, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

2. Sakadāgāmi-maggakkhaṇe dassanattāthena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhī oḷārikā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā oḷārikā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

3. Anāgāmi-maggakkhaṇe dassanattāthena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhī anusahagatā kāmarāgasaññojanā paṭighasaññojanā anusahagatā kāmarāgānusayā paṭighānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

4. Arahatta-maggakkhaṇe dassanattāthena sammādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . avikkhepatṭhena sammāsamādhī rūparāgā arūparāgā mānā uddhaccā avijjāya mānānusayā bhavarāgānusayā avijjānusayā vuṭṭhāti, tadanuvattakakilesehi ca khandhehi ca vuṭṭhāti, bahiddhā ca sabbanimittehi vuṭṭhāti; taṃpayogapaṭipassaddhattā uppajjati sammādiṭṭhi, maggass' etaṃ phalaṃ.

Taṃ nātattāthena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattāthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Payogapaṭipassaddhipaññā phale ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 13.

1. Kathaṃ chinna-manupassane¹ paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ?

Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyadiṭṭhi vicikicchā sīlabbata-parāmāso diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti; imehi pañcahi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

¹ chandavattamanu°, S. chinnavatṭumanu°, M. But S. has chinna-manu° in Mātikā.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena¹ ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane² paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

2. Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷārikaṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ oḷāriko kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

3. Anāgāmimaggena anusahagataṃ kāmarāgasaññojanaṃ paṭighasaññojanaṃ anusahagato kāmarāgānusayo paṭighānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi catūhi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Taṃ vimuttiñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

4. Arahattamaggena rūparāgo arūparāgo māno uddhaccaṃ avijjā mānānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo attano cittassa upakkilesā sammā samucchinnā honti ; imehi aṭṭhahi upakkilesehi sapariyutṭhānehi cittaṃ vimuttaṃ hoti suvimuttaṃ.

Tañ ñātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Chinnamanupassane paññā vimuttiñāṇaṃ.’

I. 14.

Kathaṃ tadā samudāgate³ dhamme vipassane⁴ paññā paccavekkhaṇe ñāṇaṃ ?

Sotāpattimaggaḥkhaṇe dassanatṭhena sammādiṭṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanatṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato, pariggahatṭhena sammāvācā tadā samudāgatā, samutṭhānatṭhena sammākammanto tadā samudāgato,

¹ taṃ vimuttiṃ, M.

² chinnavatṭṭhananupassane, S., in this and all subsequent passages.

³ samupāgate, K.

⁴ passane, K. and S., but S. has vipassane at end of section 4.

vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmo tadā samudāgato, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sammāsaṭi tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhi tadā samudāgato; upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicaya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriya-sambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo tadā samudāgato; asaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, udhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhimokkhaṭṭhena saddhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, dassanaṭṭhena paññindriyaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; adhipateyyatṭhena indriyā tadā samudāgatā, akampiyatṭhena balā tadā samudāgatā, niyyānaṭṭhena sambojjhaṅgā tadā samudāgatā, hetuṭṭhena maggo tadā samudāgato, upaṭṭhānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānā tadā samudāgatā, padaḥaṭṭhena sammappadhānā tadā samudāgatā, ijjhanaṭṭhena iddhippādā tadā samudāgatā, tathaṭṭhena saccā tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena samatho tadā samudāgato, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā tadā samudāgatā, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanā tadā samudāgatā, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ, saṃvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhi tadā samudāgatā, vimutaṭṭhena vimokkhā tadā samudāgatā, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjā tadā samudāgatā, pariccāgaṭṭhena¹ vimutti tadā samudāgatā, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ;

¹ paricāg°, M.

chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti saraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

2. Sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappo tadā samudāgato . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anup-pāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti saraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

3. Sakadāgāmimaggaḥkhāṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaḥkhāṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaḥkhāṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, samādhī pamukkhataṭṭhena tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyaṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, vimutti saraṭṭhena tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

4. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhi tadā samudāgatā . . . pe . . . paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anup-pāde ñāṇaṃ tadā samudāgataṃ; chando mūlaṭṭhena tadā

samudāgato, manasikāro samuṭṭhānatthēna tadā samudāgato, phasso samodhānatthēna tadā samudāgato, vedanā samosaraṇatthēna tadā samudāgatā, samādhi pamukkhātthēna tadā samudāgato, sati adhipateyyatthēna tadā samudāgatā, paññā taduttaratthēna tadā samudāgatā, vimutti sārattthēna tadā samudāgatā, amatogadham nibbānaṃ pariyosānatthēna tadā samudāgataṃ, vuṭṭhahitvā paccavekkhati. Ime dhammā tadā samudāgatā.

Tañ ñātattthēna ñāṇaṃ, pajānanatthēna paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Tadā samudāgate dhamme vipassane paññā paccavekkhane ñāṇaṃ.

I. 16.

1. Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ vavatthēne paññā vatthunānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Kathaṃ ajjhataṃ¹ dhamme vavattheti?

Cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti, sotaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti, ghānaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti, jivhaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti, kāyaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti, manaṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ cakkhuṃ ajjhataṃ vavattheti?

‘Cakkhuṃ avijjāsambhūtan’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ taṇhāsambhūtan’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ kammāsambhūtan’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ āhārasambhūtan’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti’ vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ uppannaṃ’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ samudāgatan’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ ahutvā sambhūtaṃ hutvā na bhavissatīti’ vavattheti, cakkhuṃ antavantato vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ adhuvaṃ² asassataṃ vipariṇāmadhamman’ ti vavattheti, ‘cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhamman’ ti vavattheti; cakkhuṃ aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati,

¹ ajjhataḍḍhamme, S. M.

² addhuvaṃ, S. K.

no rajjati ; nirodheti, no samudeti ; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati ; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati ; nibbindanto nandaṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ cakkhūṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ sotam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Sotam avijjāsambhūtan ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sotam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Ghānaṃ avijjāsambhūtan ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ ghānaṃ ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Kathaṃ jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti ?

‘ Mano avijjāsambhūto ’ ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ manam ajjhattaṃ vavattheti.

Evaṃ ajjhattaṃ dhamme vavattheti. Tañ ñātattṥhena ñānaṃ, pajānanattṥhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘ Ajjhattavavattṥhane paññā vatthunānatte ñānaṃ.

I. 17.

1. Kathaṃ bahiddhāvavattṥhane paññā gocaranānatte ñānaṃ ?

Kathaṃ bahiddhā dhamme vavattheti ?

Rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti, sadde bahiddhā vavattheti, gandhe bahiddhā vavattheti, rase bahiddhā vavattheti, phoṭṭhabbe bahiddhā vavattheti, dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ rūpe bahiddhā vavattheti ?

‘ Rūpā avijjāsambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā taṇhāsambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā kammaśambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā āhārasambhūtā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyāti ’ vavattheti, ‘ rūpā uppannā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā samudāgatā ’ ti vavattheti, ‘ rūpā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti ’ vavattheti, rūpe antavantato vavattheti, ‘ rūpā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā ’ ti

vavattheti, 'rūpā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; rūpe aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ rupe bahiddhā vavattheti.

2. Kathaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Saddā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti . . . pe . . . evaṃ sadde bahiddhā vavattheti.

Kathaṃ gandhe . . . pe . . . rase . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbe . . . pe . . . dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti?

'Dhammā avijjāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā taṇhāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā kammāsambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā āhārasambhūtā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ upādayāti' vavattheti, 'dhammā uppannā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā samudāgatā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā ahutvā sambhūtā hutvā na bhavissantīti' vavattheti, dhamme antavantato vavattheti, 'dhammā adhuvā asassatā vipariṇāmadhammā' ti vavattheti, 'dhammā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā' ti vavattheti; dhamme aniccato vavattheti no niccato, dukkhato vavattheti no sukhato, anattato vavattheti, no attato; nibbindati, no nandati; virajjati, no rajjati; nirodheti, no samudeti; paṭinissajjati, no ādiyati; aniccato vavatthento niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato vavatthento sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato vavatthento attasaññaṃ pajahati; nibbindanto nandim pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ dhamme bahiddhā vavattheti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Bahiddhāvavatthāne paññā gocaranānatte ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 18.

1. Kathaṃ cariyāvavattthāne paññā cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Cariyā’ ti : tisso cariyāyo, viññāṇacariyā, aññāṇacariyā, ñāṇacariyā.

Katamā viññāṇacariyā ?

Rūpesu ¹ dassanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, ² rūpesu dassanatttho cakkuviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu diṭṭhattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rūpesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; saddesu savanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, saddesu savanatttho sotaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, saddesu sutattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, saddesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; gandhesu ghāyanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyanatttho ghānaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu ghāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, gandhesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; rasesu sāyanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyanatttho jivhāviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, rasesu sāyitattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, rasesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; phoṭṭhabbesu phussanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phussanatttho kāyaviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu phutthattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, phoṭṭhabbesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā ; dhammesu vijānanattthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu vijānanatttho manoviññāṇaṃ viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu viññātattā abhiniropanā vipākamanodhātu viññāṇacariyā, dhammesu abhiniropitattā vipākamanoviññāṇadhātu viññāṇacariyā.

¹ S. M. omit rūpesu.

² S. omits from here to dukkhavipākehi kammehi, four lines from end of section 2.

2. 'Viññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atthena viññāṇacariyā?

'Nirāgā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nidiṭṭhi caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'ni-uddhaccā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nivicikicchā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'nānūsaya caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'rāgavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dosavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mohavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'mānavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhivippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anusayavippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukbudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇe¹ caratīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'viññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' viññāṇacariyā, 'pakatiparisuddham idaṃ cittaṃ nikkilesatṭhenāti' viññāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ viññāṇacariyā.

3. Katamā aññāṇacariyā?

Manāpiyesu rūpesu rāgassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; tadubhayena asaṃpekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; vinibandhassa² mānassa javanattāya āvajjanakiriya-ābyākata viññāṇacariyā mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā; paramattāya diṭṭhiyā

¹ viññāte, K.

² vinibbandhassa, M.

javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; anitṭhaṅgatāya¹ vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā ; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā : manāpiyesu saddesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu gandhesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu rasesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu phoṭṭhabbesu . . . pe . . . manāpiyesu dhammesu rāgassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, rāgassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; amanāpiyesu rūpesu dosassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, dosassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; tadubhayena asamapekkhanasmim vatthusmim mohassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mohassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vinibandhassa mānassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, mānassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; parāmatthāya diṭṭhiyā javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, diṭṭhiyā javanā aññāṇacariyā ; vikkhepagatassa uddhaccassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, uddhaccassa javanā aññāṇacariyā ; anitṭhaṅgatāya vicikicchāya javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, vicikicchāya javanā aññāṇacariyā ; thāmagatassa anusayassa javanatthāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññāṇacariyā, anusayassa javanā aññāṇacariyā.

4. 'Aññāṇacariyā' ti. Ken' atṭhena aññāṇacariyā ?

'Sarāgā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadosā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samohā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'samānā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sadiṭṭhi caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sa-uddhaccā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'savicikicchā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'sānusayā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'rāgasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'dosasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mhasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'mānasampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇacariyā, 'diṭṭhisampayuttā caratīti' aññāṇa-

¹ anitṭhāgatāya, K.

cariyā, 'uddhaccasampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'vicikicchāsampayuttā caratīti aññānacariyā, anusayasampayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'sukhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'aññāte caratīti' aññānacariyā, 'aññāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti' aññānacariyā. Ayam aññānacariyā.

5. Katamā ñānacariyā ?

Aniccānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā aniccānupassanā ñānacariyā, dukkhānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā dukkhānupassanā ñānacariyā anattānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā anattānupassanā ñānacariyā nibbidānupassanattāya . . . pe . . . virāgānupassanattāya, nirodhānupassanattāya, paṭinissaggānupassanattāya, khayānupassanattāya, vayānupassanattāya, viparīṇāmānupassanattāya, animittānupassanattāya, appaṇihitānupassanattāya, suññatānupassanattāya, adhipaññādharmānupassanattāya, yathābhūtaññānadassanattāya, ādinavānupassanattāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanattāya āvajjanakiriyābyākata viññānacariyā paṭisaṅkhānupassanā ñānacariyā, vivattaṇānupassanā ñānacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñānacariyā, sotāpattiṭṭhalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, sakadāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, anāgāmimaggo ñānacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñānacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñānacariyā.

6. 'Ñānacariyā' ti. Ken' atthēna ñānacariyā ?

'Nirāgā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nidosā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nimohā caratīti' ñānacariyā, 'nimānā caratīti' ñānacariyā,

‘nidiṭṭhi caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘ni-uddhaccā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘nivicikicchā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘nānusaṃyā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘rāgavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘dosavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘mohavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘mānavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘diṭṭhivippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘uddhaccavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘vicikicchāvippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘anusāvavippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘kusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘akusalehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘sāvajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘anavajjehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘kaṇhehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘sukkehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘sukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘dukkhudrayehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘sukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘dukkhavipākehi kammehi vippayuttā caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘ñāte caratīti’ ñāṇacariyā, ‘ñāṇassa evarūpā cariyā hotīti’ ñāṇacariyā. Ayaṃ ñāṇacariyā.

‘Añña viññāṇacariyā, añña aññāṇacariyā, añña ñāṇacariyā’ ti. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññaṃ; tena vuccati—‘Cariyāvavattḥāne pañña cariyānānatte ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 19.

1. Kathaṃ catudhammavavattḥāne pañña bhūminānatte ñāṇaṃ?

Catasso bhūmiyo — kāmāvacarā bhūmi, rūpāvacarā bhūmi, arūpāvacarā bhūmi, अपariyāpannā bhūmi.

2. Katamā kāmāvacarā bhūmi?

Heṭṭhato Avicīnirayaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Paranimmitavasavatti Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etasmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā khandhadhātu āyatanaṃ rūpā vedanā sañña saṅkhārā viññāṇaṃ, ayaṃ kāmāvacarā bhūmi.

3. Katamā rūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Heṭṭhato Brahmaloḥaṃ pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito Akaniṭṭhe Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etaṣmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasiḥā dhammā, ayaṃ rūpāvacarā bhūmi.

4. Katamā arūpāvacarā bhūmi?

Heṭṭhato ākāśānañcāyatanūpage Deve pariyantaṃ karitvā uparito nevaśāññānāśāññāyatanūpage Deve anto karitvā, yaṃ etaṣmiṃ antare etthāvacarā etthapariyāpannā samāpannassa vā upapannassa vā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihāriṣṣa vā cittacetasiḥā dhammā, ayaṃ arūpāvacarā bhūmi.

5. Katamā apariyāpannā bhūmi?

Apariyāpannā maggā ca maggaḥphalāni ca aśāṅkhatā ca dhātu, ayaṃ apariyāpannā bhūmi. Imā catasso bhūmiyo.

6. Aparā pi catasso bhūmiyo—cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, cattāro sammappadhānā, cattāro iddhippādā, cattāri jhānāni, catasso appamaññāyo, catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo, catasso paṭisambhidā, catasso paṭipadā, cattāri ārammaṇāni, cattāri ariyavaṃśāni, cattāri saṅgahavattḥūni, cattāri cakkāni, cattāri dhammapadāni. Imā catasso bhūmiyo. Taññātaṭṭṭhenaññāṃ, pajānanatṭṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catudhammavavattḥāne paññā bhūminānatteññāṃ.'

I. 20.

1. Kathaṃ navadhammavavattḥāne paññā dhammānānatteññāṃ?

Kathaṃ dhamme vavattḥeti? Kāmāvacare¹ dhamme kusalo vavattḥeti, akusalo vavattḥeti, abyākatato vavattḥeti; rūpāvacare dhamme kusalo vavattḥeti, abyākatato vavattḥeti; arūpāvacare dhamme kusalo vavattḥeti, abyākatato vavattḥeti; apariyāpanne dhamme kusalo vavattḥeti abyākatato vavattḥeti.

¹ S. omits from kāmāvacare to pīṭimanassa kāyo, sec. 6, l. 2.

2. Kathaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Dasa kusalakammapathe kusalato vavattheti, dasa akusalakammapathe akusalato vavattheti, rūpaṇ ca vipākaṇ ca kiriyaṇ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ kāmāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, akusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

3. Kathaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa cattāri jhānāni kusalato vavattheti, tatrappaṇassassa cattāri jhānāni abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ rūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

4. Kathaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Idhaṭṭhassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo kusalato vavattheti, tatrappaṇassassa catasso arūpāvacarasamāpattiyo abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ arūpāvacare dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti.

5. Kathaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti?

Cattāro ariyamagge kusalato vavattheti, cattāri ca sāmāññaphalāni nibbānaṇ ca abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ apariyāpanne dhamme kusalato vavattheti, abyākatato vavattheti. Evaṃ dhamme vavattheti.

6. Nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā:—aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati; dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati. Rūpaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhū, jarāmarāṇaṃ aniccato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ dukkhato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, jarāmarāṇaṃ

anattato manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhite citte yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti passati, yathābhūtaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati. Ime nava pāmojjamūlakā dhammā.

7. Nava yoniso manasikāramūlakā dhammā:—aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodhagāminī paṭipadā’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti; anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . Rūpaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ anattato yoniso manasikaroto pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedeti, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhitena cittaṇa ‘idaṃ dukkhaṇ’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhasamudayo’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodho’ ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ‘ayaṃ dukkhaṇirodhagāminī paṭipadā’

ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ime nava yoniso manasikāra-mūlakā dhammā.

8. Nava nānattā :—dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ, vedanānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saññānānattaṃ, saññānānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati saṅkappanānattaṃ, saṅkappanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandanānattaṃ, chandanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati parilāhanānattaṃ, parilāhanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati pariyesanānattaṃ, pariyesanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati lābhanānattaṃ.

Ime nava nānattā. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Navadhammavavatthāne paññā dhammanānatte ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 21.

Kathaṃ abhiññāpaññā ñātattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, pahānapaññā pariccāgatḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇā phussanattḥe¹ ñāṇaṃ ?

Ye ye dhammā abhiññātā honti, te te dhammā ñātā honti ; ye ye dhammā pariññātā honti, te te dhammā tīritā honti ; ye ye dhammā pahīnā honti, te te dhammā pariccattā honti ; ye ye dhammā bhāvitā honti, te te dhammā ekarasā honti ; ye ye dhammā sacchikatā honti, te te dhammā phassitā² honti.

Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Abhiññāpaññā ñātattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pariññāpaññā tīraṇattḥe ñāṇaṃ, pahānapaññā pariccāgatḥe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanāpaññā ekarasattḥe ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyaṇā phussanattḥe ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ ñātattḥena, tīraṇattḥena, etc., K.S.

² phusitā, K.

I. 22.

1. Kathaṃ atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ?

Saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, satindriyaṃ dhammo, samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, paññindriyaṃ dhammo; añño saddhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño viriyindriyaṃ dhammo, añño satindriyaṃ dhammo, añño samādhindriyaṃ dhammo, añño paññindriyaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

2. Adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, paggaḥaṭṭho attho, upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, dassanaṭṭho attho; añño adhimokkhaṭṭho attho, añño paggaḥaṭṭho attho, añño upaṭṭhānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño dassanaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

3. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

4. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

5. Saddhābalaṃ dhammo, viriyabalaṃ dhammo, satibalaṃ dhammo, samādhibalaṃ dhammo, paññābalaṃ dhammo; añño saddhābalaṃ dhammo, añño viriyabalaṃ dhammo, añño satibalaṃ dhammo, añño samādhibalaṃ dhammo, añño paññābalaṃ dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime

nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

6. Assaddhiye¹ akampiyaṭṭho attho, kosajje akampiyaṭṭho attho, pamāde akampiyaṭṭho attho, uddacce akampiyaṭṭho attho, avijjāya akampiyaṭṭho attho; añño assaddhiye akampiyaṭṭho attho, añño kosajje akampiyaṭṭho attho, añño pamāde akampiyaṭṭho attho, añño uddacce akampiyaṭṭho attho, añño avijjāya akampiyaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

7. Pañca dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, pañc' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

8. Pañcasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, pañcasu atthesu ñāṇāni, dasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

9. Satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo; añño satisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño viriyasambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño pītisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño passaddhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño samādhisambojjhaṅgo dhammo, añño upekkhāsambojjhaṅgo dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā dhammā paṭivīditā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.'

¹ āsaddhiye, M.

10. Upatthānaṭṭho attho, pavicayaṭṭho attho, paggaḥaṭṭho attho, pharaṇaṭṭho attho, upasamaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho, paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho ; añño upatthānaṭṭho attho, añño pavicayaṭṭho attho, añño paggaḥaṭṭho attho, añño pharaṇaṭṭho attho, añño upasamaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho, añño paṭisaṅkhānaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

11. Satta dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, satt' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā ; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

12. Sattasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, sattasu atthesu ñāṇāni, cuddasasu niruttisu ñāṇāni ; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñātā ñāṇā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

13. Sammāditṭhi dhammo, sammāsaṅkappo dhammo, sammāvācā dhammo, sammākammanto dhammo, sammā-ājīvo dhammo, sammāvāyāmo dhammo, sammāsati dhammo, sammāsamādhi dhammo ; añño sammāditṭhi dhammo, añño sammāsaṅkāppa dhammo, añño sammāvācā dhammo, añño sammākammanto dhammo, añño sammā-ājīvo dhammo, añño sammāvāyāmo dhammo, añño sammāsati dhammo, añño sammāsamādhi dhammo. Yena ñāṇena ime nāṇā dhammā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nāṇā dhammā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Dhammanānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

14. Dassanaṭṭho attho, abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, pariggahaṭṭho attho, samutthānaṭṭho attho, vodānaṭṭho attho, paggaḥaṭṭho attho, upatthānaṭṭho attho, avikkhepaṭṭho attho ; añño dassanaṭṭho attho, añño abhiniropanaṭṭho attho, añño pariggahaṭṭho attho, añño samutthānaṭṭho attho, añño vodānaṭṭho attho, añño paggaḥaṭṭho attho,

añño upatthānaṭṭho attho, añño avikkhepaṭṭho attho. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā atthā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā atthā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

15. Attha dhamme sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā, atth' atthe sandassetuṃ byañjananiruttābhilāpā; aññā dhammaniruttiyo, aññā atthaniruttiyo. Yena ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena imā nānā niruttiyo paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Niruttinānante paññā niruttiapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

16. Atthasu dhammesu ñāṇāni, atthasu atthesu ñāṇāni, soḷasasu nirattisu ñāṇāni; aññāni dhammesu ñāṇāni, aññāni atthesu ñāṇāni, aññāni niruttisu ñāṇāni. Yena ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā ñātā, ten' eva ñāṇena ime nānā ñāṇā paṭividdhā ti. Tena vuccati—'Paṭibhānanānante paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

Taṇ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Atthanānante paññā atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, dhammanānante paññā dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānante paññā niruttiapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānante paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 23.

1. Kathaṃ vihāranānante paññā vihāratṭhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānante paññā samāpattattṭhe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānante paññā vihārasamāpattattṭhe ñāṇaṃ?

Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

2. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimut-

tattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

3. Nimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; paṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ bhayati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti; abhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

4. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, animitto vihāro; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, appaṇihito vihāro; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, suññato vihāro.

5. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ appaṇihitaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti; rūpābhinivesaṃ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ suññataṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

6. Rūpanimittaṃ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayaṃ passati, pavattaṃ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodhaṃ nibbānaṃ animittaṃ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti; rūpapaṇidhiṃ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa

phussa vayan̄ bhayati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ appaṇihitam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti ; rūpābhīnivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ suññatam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

7. Vedanānimittam̄ . . . pe . . . saññānimittam̄, saṅkhāranimittam̄, viññāṇanimittam̄, cakkhunimittam̄ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañanimittam̄ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, animitto vihāro ; jarāmarañapaṇidhim̄ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, appaṇihito vihāro ; jarāmarañābhīnivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, suññato vihāro.

8. Jarāmarañanimittam̄ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ animittam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā samāpatti ; jarāmarañapaṇidhim̄ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ appaṇihitam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā samāpatti ; jarāmarañābhīnivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ suññatam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā samāpatti.

9. Jarāmarañanimittam̄ bhayato sampassamāno animitte adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ animittam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, animittā vihārasamāpatti ; jarāmarañapaṇidhim̄ bhayato sampassamāno appaṇihite adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ appaṇihitam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti ; jarāmarañābhīnivesam̄ bhayato sampassamāno suññate adhimuttattā phussa phussa vayan̄ passati, pavattam̄ ajjhupekkhitvā nirodham̄ nibbānam̄ suññatam̄ āvajjitvā samāpajjati, suññatā vihārasamāpatti.

Añño animitto vihāro, añño appaṇihito vihāro, añño suññato vihāro; añña animittā samāpatti, añña appaṇihitā samāpatti, añña suññatā samāpatti; añña animittā vihārasamāpatti, añña appaṇihitā vihārasamāpatti, añña suññatā vihārasamāpatti. Tañ ñātattṥhena ñāṇaṃ, pajān-anattṥhena pañña; tena vuccati—‘Vihāranānatte pañña vihāratṥhe ñāṇaṃ, samāpattinānatte pañña samāpattattṥhe ñāṇaṃ, vihārasamāpattinānatte pañña vihārasamāpattattṥhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 24.

1. Kathaṃ avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede pañña ānantarikasamādhismiṃ¹ ñāṇaṃ?

Nekkhammavasena cittass’ ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, tassa samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā khīyanti; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ; tena ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkheparisuddhattā āsavasamucchede pañña ānantarika-samādhismiṃ ñāṇaṃ.’

2. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāya-gamaniyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamaniyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmiimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadek-atṥho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṥho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmiimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadek-atṥho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekatṥho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anava-seso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

¹ ānantariya°, S.M.

3. Abyāpādasena, ālokasaññāvasena, avikkhepa-vasena, dhammavavatthānavasena, ñāṇavasena, pāmoj-
 jivasena, paṭhamajjhānavasena, dutiyajjhānavasena,
 tatiyajjhānavasena, catutthajjhānavasena, ākāśānañcāya-
 tanasamāpattivasena, viññānañcāyatanasamāpattivasena,
 ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpattivasena, nevasaññānāsaññāya-
 tanasamāpattivasena, paṭhavīkaṣiṇavasena, āpokasiṇava-
 sena, tejokasiṇavasena, vāyokasiṇavasena, nīlakasiṇava-
 sena, pītakasiṇavasena, lohītakasiṇavasena, odātakasiṇa-
 vasena, ākāśakasiṇavasena, viññāṇakasiṇavasena, Bud-
 dhānussativasena, Dhammānussativasena, Saṅghānus-
 sativasena, sīlānussativasena, cāgānussativasena, devat-
 ānussativasena, ānāpānassativasena, maraṇassativasena,
 kāyagatāsativasena, upasamānussativasena, uddhumātaka-
 saññāvasena, vinīlakasaññāvasena, vipubbakasaññāvasena,
 vicchiddakasaññāvasena, vikkhāyitakasaññāvasena, vikkhit-
 takasaññāvasena, hatavikkhittakasaññāvasena, pulavaka-
 saññāvasena¹ atṭhikasaññāvasena, dīghaṃ assāsavasena,
 dīghaṃ passāsavasena, rassaṃ assāsavasena, rassaṃ
 passāsavasena, sabbakāyapaṭiṣamvedī assāsavasena, sabba-
 kāyapaṭiṣamvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāya-
 saṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ
 passāsavasena, pītipaṭiṣamvedī assāsavasena, pītipaṭiṣam-
 vedī passāsavasena, sukhapaṭiṣamvedī assāsavasena, suk-
 hapāṭiṣamvedī passāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭiṣamvedī
 assāsavasena, cittasaṅkhārapaṭiṣamvedī passāsavasena,
 passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passamb-
 hayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena, cittapaṭiṣamvedī
 assāsavasena, cittapaṭiṣamvedī passāsavasena, abhip-
 pamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena, abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ
 passāsavasena, samādahāṃ cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vimo-
 cayaṃ cittaṃ aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī
 paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī
 passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhī, tassa
 samādhissa vasena uppajjati ñāṇaṃ, tena ñāṇena āsavā
 khīyanti; iti paṭhamāṃ samatho, paccā ñāṇaṃ, tena

¹ puluvaka°, M.

ñāṇena āsavānaṃ khayō hoti: tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim ñāṇaṃ.’

4. ‘Āsavā’ ti: katame te āsavā?

Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katth’ ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmiimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmiimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth’ ete āsavā khīyanti.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—‘Avikkhepa-parisuddhattā āsavasamucchede paññā ānantarikasamādhismim ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 25.

1. Kathaṃ dassanādhīpateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhiḡamo paṇītādhimuttatā paññā araṇavihāre ñāṇaṃ?

‘Dassanādhīpateyyaṃ’ ti: aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; rūpe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, rūpe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ; vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe dukkhānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ, jarāmarāṇe anattānupassanā dassanādhīpateyyaṃ.

2. 'Santo ca viharādhigamo' ti: suññato vihāro santo viharādhigamo, appaṇihito vihāro santo viharādhigamo.

'Paṇitādhimuttatā' ti: suññate adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, animitte adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā, appaṇihite adhimuttatā paṇitādhimuttatā.

'Araṇavihāro' ti: paṭhamajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, dutiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, tatiyajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, catutthajjhānaṃ araṇavihāro, ākāsaṇācāyatanaśamāpatti araṇavihāro . . . pe . . . nevaśaṇṇānaśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpatti araṇavihāro.

'Araṇavihāro' ti. Ken' atṭhena araṇavihāro?

'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe haratīti' araṇavihāro; 'ākāsaṇācāyatanaśamāpattiyā rūpaśaṇṇaṃ paṭighaśaṇṇaṃ nānattaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'viññāṇācāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākāsaṇācāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'ākīṇcaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiyā viññāṇācāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro, 'nevaśaṇṇānaśaṇṇāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākiṇcaṇṇāyatanaśaṇṇaṃ haratīti' araṇavihāro: ayaṃ araṇavihāro. Taṃ ṇātattṭhena ṇāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhena paṇṇā; tena vuccati—'Dassanādhīpateyyaṃ santo ca viharādhigamo paṇitādhimuttatā paṇṇā araṇavihāre ṇāṇaṃ.'

I. 26.

1. Kathaṃ dvihi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā soḷasaḥhi ṇāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasībhāvatāpaṇṇā nirodhasamāpattiyā ṇāṇaṃ?

'Dvihi balehīti': dve balāni, samathabalaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

2. Katamaṃ samathabalaṃ?

Nekkhammavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, abyāpādasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, ālokaśaṇṇāvasena cittass' ekaggatā avik-

khepo samathabalaṃ, avikkhepavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittass' ekaggatā avikkhepo samathabalaṃ.

3. 'Samathabalaṃ' ti. Ken' atthena samathabalaṃ ?
 'Paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'dutiyaajjhānena vitakkavicāre na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'tatiyaajjhānena pītiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'catutthajjhānena sukhadukkhe na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā rūpasāññāya paṭighasāññāya nānattasāññāya na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā ākāsānañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'ākīñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'nevasāññānāśamāpattiyā ākīñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā na kampaṭīti' samathabalaṃ, 'uddhacce ca uddhaccasahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭīti na calati na vedhaṭīti' samathabalaṃ. Idam samathabalaṃ.

4. Katamaṃ vipassanābalaṃ ?

Aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, dukkhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, anattānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nibbidānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, virāgānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, nirodhānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, rūpe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ, vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya, saṅkhāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmim . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe aniccānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇe paṭinissaggānupassanā vipassanābalaṃ.

5. 'Vipassanābalaṃ' ti. Ken' atthena vipassanābalaṃ ?

'Aniccānupassanāya nīccasāññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'dukkhānupassanāya sukhasāññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'anattānupassanāya attasāññāya na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nibbidānupassanāya naṇḍiyā na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'virāgānupassanāya rāge na kampaṭīti' vipassanābalaṃ, 'nirodhānupassanāya

samudaye na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassanāya ādāne na kampaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ, 'avijjāya ca avijjāsahagatakilese ca khandhe ca na kampaṭṭi na calati na vedhaṭṭi' vipassanābalaṃ. Idaṃ vipassanābalaṃ.

6. 'Tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā' ti. Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā?

Dutiyaajjhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā vacisaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, catutthajjhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca cittasaṅkhārā paṭippassaddhā honti. Imesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā.

7. 'Soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhīti.' Katamāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhī?

Aniccānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, dukkhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, anattānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nibbidānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, virāgānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, nirodhānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, paṭinissaggānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, vivattañānupassanā ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sotāpattiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiimaggo ñāṇacariyā, sakadāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiimaggo ñāṇacariyā, anāgāmiphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā, Arahattamaggo ñāṇacariyā, Arahattaphalasamāpatti ñāṇacariyā. Imāhi soḷasahi ñāṇacariyāhī.

8. 'Navahi samādhicariyāhīti.' Katamāhi navahi samādhicariyāhī?

Paṭhamajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, dutiyaajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, tatiyaajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, catutthajjhānaṃ samādhicariyā, ākāsañācāyatanasamāpatti . . . pe . . . viññāṇācāyatanasamāpatti, ākiñcaññāyatanasamāpatti, nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti samādhicariyā : paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpattiṃ paṭilābhatthāya vitakko ca vicāro ca pīti ca sukhaṃ ca cittekaggatā ca. Imāhi soḷasahi samādhicariyāhī.

9. 'Vasī' ti. Pañca vasiyo—āvaḍḍanāvāsī samāpajjanāvāsī

adhiṭṭhānavasī vuṭṭhānavasī paccavekkhaṇāvasī. ‘Paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ¹ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ āvajjanāvasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati, samāpajjamāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ samāpajjanāvasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, adhiṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ adhiṭṭhānavasī; ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ vuṭṭhāti, vuṭṭhāne dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ vuṭṭhānavasī, ‘paṭhamajjhānaṃ yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ paccavekkhaṇāvasī. ‘Dutiyajjhānaṃ . . . pe . . . nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ āvajjati, āvajjanāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ āvajjanāvasī; ‘nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasamāpatti yathicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ yāvaticchakaṃ samāpajjati . . . pe . . . adhiṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . vuṭṭhāti . . . pe . . . paccavekkhati, paccavekkhaṇāya dandhāyitattaṃ natthīti’ paccavekkhaṇāvasī. Imā pañca vasiyo. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — ‘Dvīhi balehi samannāgatattā tayo ca saṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhiyā solasahi ñāṇacariyāhi navahi samādhicariyāhi vasibhāvātāpaññā nirodhasamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 27.

1. Kathaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññā parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ?

Idha sampajāno nekkhammena kāmaccchandassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, abyāpādena byāpādassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, avikkhepena uddhaccassa pavattaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammavavatthānena vicikicchāya . . . pe . . . ñāṇena avijjāya, pāmojjena aratiyā, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati . . . pe . . . Arahat-

¹ yatthicchakaṃ, M.; yathicchikaṃ, S.

tamaggena sabbakilesānaṃ pavattaṃ pariyādiyati. Atha vā pana sampajānassa anupādisesāya nibbānadhātuyā parinibbāyantassa idaṃ c'eva cakkhupavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca cakkhupavattaṃ na uppajjati, idaṃ c'eva sotapavattaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānapavattaṃ jivhāpavattaṃ kāyapavattaṃ manopavattaṃ pariyādiyati, aññaṃ ca manopavattaṃ na uppajjati. Idaṃ sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññaṃ parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ nātattḥena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattḥena paññaṃ; tena vuccati—'Sampajānassa pavattapariyādāne paññaṃ parinibbāne ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 28.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatṭhānatā paññaṃ samasīsatṭhe ñāṇaṃ?

'Sabbadhammāna' ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas' āyatanāni, atṭhārassa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākatā dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, apariyāpannā dhammā.

2. 'Sammāsamucchede' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccandaṃ sammā samucchindati, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ sammā samucchindati, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ sammā samucchindati, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ sammā samucchindati, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchāṃ sammā samucchindati, ñāṇena avijjāṃ sammā samucchindati, pāmojjena aratīṃ sammā samucchindati, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe sammā samucchindati, . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese sammā samucchindati.

3. 'Nirodhe' ti. Nekkhammena kāmaccandaṃ nirodheti, abyāpādena byāpādaṃ nirodheti, ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ nirodheti, avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ nirodheti, dhammavavattḥānena vicikicchāṃ nirodheti, ñāṇena avijjāṃ nirodheti, pāmojjena aratīṃ nirodheti, paṭhamajjhānena nīvaraṇe nirodheti . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggena sabbakilese nirodheti.

4. 'Anupatṭhānatā' ti. Nekkhammaṃ paṭiladdhassa kāmaccando na upatṭhāti, abyāpādaṃ paṭiladdhassa

byāpādo na upatthāti, ālokasaññaṃ paṭiladdhassa thīnamiddhaṃ na upatthāti, avikkhepaṃ paṭiladdhassa uddhaccaṃ na upatthāti, dhammavavatthānaṃ paṭiladdhassa vicikicchā na upatthāti, ñāṇaṃ paṭiladdhassa avijjā na upatthāti, pāmojjaṃ paṭiladdhassa aratī na upatthāti, paṭhamajjhānaṃ paṭiladdhassa nīvaraṇā na upatthanti,¹ Arahattamaggaṃ paṭiladdhassa sabbakilesā na upatthanti.¹

5. 'Saman' ti. Kāmacchandassa pahīnattā nekkhammaṃ samaṃ, byāpādassa pahīnattā abyāpādo samaṃ, thīnamiddhassa pahīnattā ālokasaññaṃ samaṃ, uddhaccassa pahīnattā avikkhepo samaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā dhammavavatthānaṃ samaṃ, avijjāya pahīnattā ñāṇaṃ samaṃ, aratīyaṃ pahīnattā pāmojjaṃ samaṃ, nīvaraṇānaṃ pahīnattā paṭhamajjhānaṃ samaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesānaṃ pahīnattā Arahattamaggaṃ samaṃ.

6. 'Sīsaṇ' ti. Terasa sīsāni—palibodhasīsāṇ ca taṇhā, vinibandhanasīsāṇ² ca māno, parāmāsasīsāṇ ca ditthi, vikkhepasīsāṇ ca uddhaccaṃ, kilesasīsāṇ³ ca avijjā, adhimokkhasīsāṇ ca saddhā, paggahasīsāṇ ca viriyaṃ, upatthānasīsāṇ ca sati, avikkhepasīsāṇ ca samādhi, dassanasīsāṇ ca pañña, pavattasīsāṇ ca jīvitindriyaṃ, gocarasīsāṇ ca vimokkho, saṅkhārasīsāṇ ca nirodho. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ, pajānanattṭhena pañña; tena vuccati—'Sabbadhammānaṃ sammāsamucchede nirodhe ca anupatthānatā pañña samasīsattṭhe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 29.

1. Kathaṃ . puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne⁴ paññaṃ sallekhatṭṭhe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Puthūti.' Rāgo puthu, doso puthu, moho puthu; kodho . . . pe . . . upanāho, makkho, palaso, issā, macchariyaṃ, māyā, sātheyyaṃ, thambho, sārambho, māno, atimāno, mado, pamādo; sabbe kilesā, sabbe duccaritā, sabbe abhisāṅkhārā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā puthu.⁵

¹ upadahanti, M. ; uppajjanti, S. ² bandhana°, S. K.

³ saṅkilesa°, M. ⁴ puthujjanānatthena pariyādāne, S.

⁵ S. M. omit puthu.

2. 'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekhammaṃ ekattaṃ; byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ; uddhaccaṃ nānattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ; vicikicchā nānattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ; avijjā nānattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ; arati nānattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ; nīvaraṇā nānattaṃ, paṭhamajjhānaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

3. 'Tejo' ti. Pañca tejā—caraṇatejo, guṇatejo, paññātejo, puññatejo, dhammatejo; caraṇatejena tejitattā dussilyatejaṃ pariyādiyati, guṇatejena tejitattā aguṇatejaṃ pariyādiyati, paññātejena tejitattā duppaññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, puññatejena tejitattā apuññatejaṃ pariyādiyati, dhammatejena tejitattā adhammatejaṃ pariyādiyati.

4. 'Sallekho' ti. Kāmacchando asallekho, nekkhammaṃ sallekho; byāpādo asallekho, abyāpādo sallekho; thīnamiddhaṃ asallekho, ālokasaññā sallekho; uddhaccaṃ asallekho, avikkhepo sallekho; vicikicchā asallekho, dhammavavatthānaṃ sallekho; avijjā asallekho, ñāṇaṃ sallekho; arati asallekho, pāmojjaṃ sallekho; nīvaraṇā asallekho, paṭhamajjhānaṃ sallekho . . . pe . . . sabbe kilesā asallekho, Arahattamaggo sallekho. Tañ ñātattṥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṥena paññā; tena vuccati—'Puthunānattekattatejapariyādāne paññā sallekhatṥe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 30.

1. Kathaṃ asallinattapahitattapaggahatṥe¹ paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ?

Anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā² pahitattā paggahatṥe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahatṥe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahatṥe

¹ asallinānetṥa paggahatṥena, S. ² asallinattaṃ, M.

paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.

2. Anuppannassa kāmaccchandassa anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa kāmaccchandassa pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa nekkhammassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa nekkhammassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . anuppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ anuppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannānaṃ sabbakilesānaṃ pahānāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, anuppannassa Arahattamaggassa uppādāya asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ, uppannassa Arahattamaggassa t̥hitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā asallinattā pahitattā paggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātatt̥hena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatt̥hena paññā; tena vuccati,—‘Asallinattapahitattapaggahaṭṭhe paññā viriyārambhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 31.

1. Kathaṃ nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Nānādhammā’ ti. Pañcakkhandhā, dvādas’ āyatanāni, atthārassa dhātuyo; kusalā dhammā, akusalā dhammā, abyākata dhammā; kāmāvacarā dhammā, rūpāvacarā dhammā, arūpāvacarā dhammā, अपariyāpannā dhammā.

2. ‘Pakāsanatā’ ti. Rūpaṃ aniccato pakāseti, rūpaṃ dukkhato pakāseti, rūpaṃ anattato pakāseti, vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . saññānaṃ, saṅkhāre, viññānaṃ, cakkhum

. . . pe . . . jarāmarañam aniccato pakāseti, jarāmarañam dukkhato pakāseti, jarāmarañam anattato pakāseti.

3. 'Atthasandassane' ti. Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammatthaṃ sandasseti, byāpādaṃ pajahanto abyāpādatthaṃ sandasseti, thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññatthaṃ sandasseti, uddhaccaṃ pajahanto avikkhepatthaṃ sandasseti, vicikicchāṃ pajahanto dhammavavatthānatthaṃ sandasseti, avijjāṃ pajahanto ñānatthaṃ sandasseti, aratīṃ pajahanto pāmojjatthaṃ sandasseti, nīvaraṇe pajahanto paṭhamajjhānatthaṃ sandasseti . . . pe . . . sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggatthaṃ sandasseti. Tañ ñātatthēna ñānaṃ pajānanatthēna paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānādhammapakāsanatā paññā atthasandassane ñānaṃ.'

I. 32.

1. Kathaṃ sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅghatānānattekatapaṭivedhe paññā dassanavisuddhiñānaṃ?

'Sabbadhammānaṃ' ti. Pañcakkhandhā . . . pe . . . apariyāpannā dhammā.

'Ekasaṅghatā' ti. Dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅghatā, tathatthēna anattatthēna saccatthēna paṭivedhatthēna abhijānanatthēna parijānanatthēna dhammatthēna dhātutthēna ñātatthēna sacchikiriyatthēna phusanatthēna abhisamayatthēna. Imehi dvādasahi ākārehi sabbe dhammā ekasaṅghatā.

'Nānattekattan' ti. Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ . . . pe . . . sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ.

'Paṭivedhe' ti. Dukkhasaccaṃ pariññāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, samudayasaccaṃ pahānapaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, nirodhasaccaṃ sacchikiriyāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati, maggasaccaṃ bhāvanāpaṭivedhaṃ paṭivijjhati.

'Dassanavisuddhī' ti. Sotāpattimaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, sotāpattiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ; sakadāgāmiaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, sakadāgāmiphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ; anāgāmiaggak-

khāṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, anāgāmiṭṭhalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ ; Arahattamaggakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visujjhati, Arahattaphalakkhaṇe dassanaṃ visuddhaṃ. Tañ ñāt-
atthēna ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhēna paññā ; tena vuccati—
'Sabbadhammānaṃ ekasaṅgahatānānattekkattapaṭivedhe
paññā dassanavisuddhiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 33.

1. Kathaṃ viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ ?

'Rūpaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, rūpaṃ anattato viditaṃ ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti' viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato viditaṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato viditaṃ, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato viditaṃ ; yaṃ yaṃ viditaṃ, taṃ taṃ khamatīti' viditattā paññā khanti-
ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattthēna ñāṇaṃ, pajānanaṭṭhēna paññā ; tena vuccati—'Viditattā paññā khantiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 34.

1. Kathaṃ phutṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāṇaṃ ?

'Rūpaṃ aniccato phusati, rūpaṃ dukkhato phusati, rūpaṃ anattato phusati ; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyoḡahatīti' phutṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāṇaṃ. 'Vedanā . . . pe . . . saññā, saṅkhāre, viññāṇaṃ, cakkhuṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇaṃ aniccato phusati, jarāmaṇaṃ dukkhato phusati, jarāmaṇaṃ anattato phusati ; yaṃ yaṃ phusati, taṃ taṃ pariyoḡahatīti' phut-
ṭhattā paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattthēna ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhēna paññā ; tena vuccati—'Phutṭhattā
paññā pariyoḡāhane ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 35.

1. Kathaṃ samodāhane paññā padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ ?

Micchādittḥipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchādittḥivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādittḥipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammādittḥivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāsaṅkappavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ . . . pe . . . micchāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, micchāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttipaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, sammāvimuttivūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chandapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, chandavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakkapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, vitakavūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāpaccayā pi vedayitaṃ, saññāvūpasamapaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca avūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca avūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca avūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ ; chando ca vūpasanto hoti, vitakko ca vūpasanto hoti, saññā ca vūpasanto hoti, tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Appattassa pattiya atthi āyavaṃ, tasmim pi tḥāne¹ anuppatte tappaccayā pi vedayitaṃ. Tañ nātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Samodāhane paññā padesavihāre ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 36.

1. Kathaṃ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Nekkhammādhīpatattā paññā kāmaccchandato saññāya vivatṭatitī’ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘abyāpādādhīpatattā paññā byāpādato saññāya vivatṭatitī’ adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘ālokasaññādhīpatattā

¹ tasmā te pi tāne, S.

paññā thīnamiddhato saññāya vivatṭatitī' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepādhīpatattā paññā uddhaccato saññāya vivatṭatitī' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavatthānādhīpatattā paññā vicikicchāya saññāya vivatṭatitī' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ñānādhīpatattā paññā avijjāya saññāya vivatṭatitī' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'pāmojjādhīpatattā paññā aratīyā saññāya vivatṭatitī' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'paṭhamajjhānādhīpatattā paññā nīvaraṇehi saññāya vivatṭatitī' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'Arahattamaggādhīpatattā paññā sabbakilesehi saññāya vivatṭatitī' adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati — 'Adhipatattā paññā saññāvivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 37.

1. Kathaṃ nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Kāmacchando nānattaṃ, nekkhammaṃ ekattaṃ, nekkhammekattaṃ cetayato kāmacchandato cittaṃ vivatṭatitī' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'byāpādo nānattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, abyāpādekattaṃ cetayato byāpādato cittaṃ vivatṭatitī' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ; 'thīnamiddhaṃ nānattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ cetayato thīnamiddhato cittaṃ vivatṭatitī' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilesā nānattaṃ, Arahattamaggo ekattaṃ, Arahattamaggekattaṃ cetayato sabbakilesehi cittaṃ vivatṭatitī' nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Nānatte paññā cetovivatṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 38.

1. Kathaṃ adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Kāmacchandaṃ pajahanto nekkhammavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātī' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivatṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'byā-

pādam' pajahanto abyāpādasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'thīnamiddhaṃ pajahanto ālokasaññāvasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sabbakilese pajahanto Arahattamaggavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhātīti' adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Adhiṭṭhāne paññā cittavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 39.

1. Kathaṃ suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Cakkhuṃ suññaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato cakkhābinivesato¹ ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. 'Sotaṃ suññaṃ . . . pe . . . ghāṇaṃ suññaṃ, jivhā suññā, kāyo suñño, mano suñño attena vā attaniyena vā niccena vā dhuvena vā sassatena vā avipariṇāmadhammena vā ti yathābhūtaṃ jānato passato manābhinivesato ñāṇaṃ vivaṭṭatīti' suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Suññate paññā ñāṇavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 40.

1. Kathaṃ vossagge² paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

'Nekkhammena kāmaccandaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'abyāpādena byāpādaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'ālokasaññāya thīnamiddhaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'avikkhepena uddhaccaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, 'dhammavavattṭhānena vicikicchaṃ vossajjatīti' vossagge paññā

¹ K. *has* passato ca kāmābhinivesato. ² vossagge, M.

vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ‘Arahattamaggena sabbakilese vossajjatīti’ vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Vossagge paññā vimokkhavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 41.

1. Kathaṃ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ ?

‘Dukkassa pīṇanattḥaṃ saṅkhataṭṭhaṃ santāpatṭhaṃ¹ viparīṇanattḥaṃ pariṇānanto vivattatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘samudayassa āyuhanattḥaṃ nidānattḥaṃ saññogattḥaṃ palibodhatṭhaṃ pajahanto vivattatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘nirodhassa nissaranattḥaṃ vivekatṭhaṃ asaṅkhataṭṭhaṃ amatattḥaṃ sacchikaronto vivattatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ, ‘maggassa niyyānattḥaṃ² hetuttḥaṃ dassanattḥaṃ adhipateyyattḥaṃ bhāvento vivattatīti’ tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ. Saññāvivattaṃ, cetovivattaṃ, cittavivattaṃ, ñāṇavivattaṃ, vimokkhavivattaṃ ; ‘sañjānanto vivattatīti’ saññāvivattaṃ, ‘cetayanto vivattatīti’ cetovivattaṃ, ‘vijānanto vivattatīti’ cittavivattaṃ, ‘ñāṇaṃ karonto vivattatīti’ ñāṇavivattaṃ, ‘vossajjanto vivattatīti’ vimokkhavivattaṃ, ‘tathatṭhe vivattatīti’ saccavivattaṃ.

2. Yattha saññāvivattaṃ tattha cetovivattaṃ, yattha cetovivattaṃ tattha saññāvivattaṃ ; yattha saññāvivattaṃ cetovivattaṃ tattha cittavivattaṃ, yattha cittavivattaṃ tattha saññāvivattaṃ cetovivattaṃ ; yattha saññāvivattaṃ cetovivattaṃ cittavivattaṃ tattha ñāṇavivattaṃ, yattha ñāṇavivattaṃ tattha saññāvivattaṃ cetovivattaṃ cittavivattaṃ ; yattha saññāvivattaṃ cetovivattaṃ cittavivattaṃ ñāṇavivattaṃ tattha vimokkhavivattaṃ, yattha vimokkhavivattaṃ tattha saññāvivattaṃ cetovivattaṃ cittavivattaṃ ñāṇavivattaṃ ; yattha saññāvivattaṃ cetovivattaṃ cittavivattaṃ ñāṇavivattaṃ vimokkhavivattaṃ tattha saccavivattaṃ, yattha saccavivattaṃ tattha saññāvivattaṃ cetovivattaṃ cittavivattaṃ ñāṇavivattaṃ vimokkhavivattaṃ. Tañ ñātattḥena

¹ S. omits santāpatṭhaṃ.

² nirodhatṭhaṃ, S.

ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Tathatṭhe paññā saccavivaṭṭe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 42.

1. Kathaṃ kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavattānataṃ sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, viriyasamādhī . . . pe . . . cittasamādhī . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāsamādhīpadhānasaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ ; so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamtvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ, kāyaṃ pi citte samodahati cittaṃ pi kāye samodahati, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmeti cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmeti, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhāti, kāyavasena cittaṃ pariṇāmetvā cittavasena kāyaṃ pariṇāmetvā, kāyavasena cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā cittavasena kāyaṃ adhiṭṭhahitvā sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca kāye okkamitvā viharati ; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena iddhividhāñāyā cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti ; so anekavihitaṃ iddhividhaṃ paccanubhoti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti, bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti ; āvibhāvaṃ tirobhāvaṃ tirokuḍḍaṃ tiropākāraṃ tiropabbataṃ asajjamāno gacchati seyyathā pi ākāse, paṭhaviyā pi ummujjanimujjaṃ karoti seyyathā pi udake, udake pi abhiijamāno gacchati seyyathā pi paṭhaviyaṃ, ākāse pi pallaṅkena kamati seyyathā pi pakkhī sakunō, ime pi candimasuriye evaṃ mahiddhike evaṃ mahānubhāve pāṇinā parimasati parimajjati, yāva Brahmaloḷkā pi kāyena vasaṃ vatteti. Taṃ nātatṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanaṭṭhena paññā ; tena vuccati—‘Kāyaṃ pi cittaṃ pi ekavavattānataṃ sukhasaññaṃ ca lahusaññaṃ ca adhiṭṭhānavasena ijjanatṭhe paññā iddhividhe ñāṇaṃ.’

I. 43.

1. Kathaṃ vitakkavipphāravasena¹ nānattekattasadda-nimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriya-samādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vimaṃ-sāsamādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridametvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ dure pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, santike pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, oḷārikānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, sukhumānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, saṇhasaṇhānaṃ pi saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, puratthimāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, pacchimāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uttarāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, dakkhiṇāya pi anudisāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, hetthimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti, uparimāya pi disāya saddānaṃ saddanimittaṃ manasikaroti; so tattha bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena sotadhātuvisuddhiñānāya² cittaṃ abhiniharati abhininnāmeti, so dībhāya sotadhātuyā visuddhāya atikkantamānusikāya ubho sadde suṇāti, dībbe ca mānuse³ ca, ye dūre ca santike ca. Taṇ ñātattḥena ñānaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—
'Vitakkavipphāravasena nānattekattasaddanimittānaṃ pariyogāhane paññā sotadhātuvisuddhiñānaṃ.'

¹ vitakkvipphāra°, M. ² sotadhātuyā visuddhi°, K.
³ mānuso, M.

I. 44.

1. Kathaṃ tiṇṇaṃ cittaṇaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṇaṃ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhi . . . pe . . . viriyasamādhi . . . pe . . . cittasamādhi . . . pe . . . vīmaṃsāsamādhipadhānasāṅkhārasamannāgataṃ iddhipādaṃ bhāveti, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāveti paridameti muduṃ karoti kammaniyaṃ, so imesu catūsu iddhipādesu cittaṃ paribhāvetvā paridamitvā muduṃ karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Idaṃ rūpaṃ somanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ domanassindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ, idaṃ rūpaṃ upekkhindriyasamuṭṭhitaṃ' ti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṇa parisuddhena pariyodātena cetopariyaññaṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca pajānāti—sarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'sarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti, vītarāgaṃ vā cittaṃ 'vītarāgaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti; sadosaṃ vā cittaṃ . . . pe . . . vītadosaṃ vā cittaṃ; samohaṃ vā cittaṃ, vītamohaṃ vā cittaṃ; saṅkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ, vikkhittaṃ vā cittaṃ; mahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ, amahaggataṃ vā cittaṃ; sa-uttaraṃ vā cittaṃ, anuttaraṃ vā cittaṃ; samāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ, asamāhitaṃ vā cittaṃ; vimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ¹ 'avimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti. Tañ ñātattṭhena ñānaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena vuccati 'Tiṇṇaṃ cittaṇaṃ vipphārattā indriyānaṃ pasādavasena nānattekattaviññānacariyāpariyogāhaṇe paññā cetopariyaññaṇaṃ.

I. 45.

1. Kathaṃ paccayapavattānaṃ² dhammānaṃ nānatte-

¹ After avimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ K. adds adhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ, anadhimuttaṃ vā cittaṃ 'anadhimuttaṃ cittaṃ' ti pajānāti.

² paccayā vavatthānaṃ, S.

ekattakammavipphārasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum karitvā kammaniyaṃ evaṃ pajānāti 'Imasmiṃ sati idaṃ hoti, imass'uppādā idaṃ uppajjati, yadidaṃ—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇapaccayā nāmarūpaṃ, nāmarūpapaccayā salāyatanaṃ, salāyatana-paccayā phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā tanhā, tanhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaranaṃ sokaparideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti, evaṃ etassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti'; so tathā bhāvitena cittaena parisuddhena pariyodātena pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti, so anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati, seyyathidaṃ—ekaṃ pi jātiṃ, dve pi jātiyo, tisso pi jātiyo, catasso pi jātiyo, pañca pi jātiyo, dasa pi jātiyo, viṣaṃ pi jātiyo, tiṃsaṃ pi jātiyo, cattālisaṃ pi jātiyo, paññāsaṃ pi jātiyo, jātisaṃ pi, jātisaṃ pi, jātisaṃ pi, jātisaṃ pi, aneke pi samvattakappe, aneke pi vivattakappe, aneke pi samvattavivattakappe 'Amutrāsiṃ¹ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃvaṇṇo evaṃāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto amutra udapādiṃ; tatrāpāsiṃ evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto evaṃāhāro evaṃsukhadukkhapaṭisaṃvedī evaṃāyupariyanto; so tato cuto idhūpapanno' ti, iti sākāraṃ sa-uddesaṃ anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussarati. Taññātatthena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Paccayapavattānaṃ dhammānaṃ nānatt-ekattakammavipphārasena pariyogāhaṇe paññā pubbenivāsānussatiñāṇaṃ.'

I. 46.

1. Kathaṃ obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanaṭṭhe paññā dibbacakkuṇāṇaṃ ?

Idha bhikkhu chandasamādhī . . . pe . . . mudum

¹ amutrāsi, S.M.

karitvā kammaniyam ālokasaññaṃ manasikaroti divāsaññaṃ adhiṭṭhāti 'Yathā divā tathā ratti, yathā ratti tathā divā,' iti vivaṭṭena cetasaṃ apariyonaddhena¹ sappabhāsaṃ² cittaṃ bhāveti; so tathā bhāvitena cittaṃ parisuddhena pariyodātena sattānaṃ cutupapātāñāṇāya cittaṃ abhinīharati abhininnāmeti: so dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte savaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti 'Ime vata bhonto sattā kāyaduccaritena samannāgatā vacīduccaritena samannāgatā manoduccaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ upavādakā micchādīṭṭhikā micchādīṭṭhikammasamādānā; te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapannā. Ime vā pana bhonto sattā kāyasucaritena samannāgatā vacīsucaritena samannāgatā manosucaritena samannāgatā ariyānaṃ anupavādakā sammādīṭṭhikā sammādīṭṭhikammasamādānā, te kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapannā' ti. Iti dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena satte passati cavamāne upapajjamāne hīne paṇīte suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugate duggate yathākammūpage satte pajānāti. Taññātaṭṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanatṭhena paññā; tena vuccati—'Obhāsavasena nānattekattarūpanimittānaṃ dassanatṭhe paññā dibbacakkhuñāṇaṃ.'

I. 47.

1. Kathaṃ catusatṭhiyā ākārehi tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasībhāvatā paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ?

Katamesaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ? Anaññātaññas-sāmitindriyassa, aññindriyassa, aññātāvindriyassa.

Anaññātaññas-sāmitindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati, aññātāvindriyaṃ kati ṭhānāni gacchati?

Anaññātaññas-sāmitindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, sotāpattimaggaṃ; aññindriyaṃ cha ṭhānāni gacchati,

¹ apariyānatthena, S. ² sammābhāvaṃ, S., and v.l. in K.

sotāpattiphalam sakadāgāmimaggaṃ sakadāgāmiphalam anāgāmimaggaṃ anāgāmiphalam Arahattamaggaṃ ; aññātāvindriyaṃ ekaṃ ṭhānaṃ gacchati, Arahattaphalam.

2. Sotāpattimaggaṃkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḥaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattimaggaṃkhaṇe jātā dhammā ṭhapetvā citta-samutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattimaggaṃkhaṇe anaññātāññassāmītindriyassa imāni atṭh' indriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

3. Sotāpattiphalakkaṃkhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkhaparivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ paggaḥaparivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upatṭhānaparivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkheparivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassanaparivāraṃ hoti, manindriyaṃ vijānanaparivāraṃ hoti, somanassindriyaṃ abhinandanaparivāraṃ² hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasantatādhipateyyaparivāraṃ hoti. Sotāpattiphalakkaṃkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākatā honti ṭhapetvā citta-samutṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Sotāpattiphalakkaṃkhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni atṭhindriyāni saha-jātaparivārā honti, aññamaññaparivārā honti, nissayaparivārā honti, sampayuttaparivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsatṭhā honti, sampayuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

¹ abhisandana°, M, abhibhandana°, S.

² abhibhantaparivāraṃ, S.

4. Sakadāgāmimaggaḅhaṇe . . . pe . . . sakadāgāmi-phalakkhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmimaggaḅhaṇe . . . pe . . . anāgāmiphalakkaḅhaṇe . . . pe . . . Arahattamaggaḅhaṇe aññindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkha-parivāraṃ hoti . . . pe . . . jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasanta-tādhipateyya-parivāraṃ hoti. Arahattamaggaḅhaṇe jātā dhammā tḥapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va kusalā honti, sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va niyyānikā honti, sabbe 'va apacaya-gāmino honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattamaggaḅhaṇe aññindriyassa imāni atṭḥ' indriyāni saha-jāta-parivārā honti, aññamañña-parivārā honti, nissaya-parivārā honti, sam-payutta-parivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sam-payuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca.

5. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa saddhindriyaṃ adhimokkha-parivāraṃ hoti, viriyindriyaṃ pagga-ha-parivāraṃ hoti, satindriyaṃ upaṭṭhāna-parivāraṃ hoti, samādhindriyaṃ avikkhepa-parivāraṃ hoti, paññindriyaṃ dassana-parivāraṃ hoti, maṇindriyaṃ vijāna-parivāraṃ hoti, soma-nassindriyaṃ abhinanda-parivāraṃ¹ hoti, jīvitindriyaṃ pavattasanta-tādhipateyya-parivāraṃ hoti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe jātā dhammā sabbe 'va abyākātā honti tḥapetvā citta-samuṭṭhānaṃ rūpaṃ sabbe 'va anāsavā honti, sabbe 'va lokuttarā honti, sabbe 'va nibbānārammaṇā honti. Arahattaphalakkhaṇe aññātāvindriyassa imāni atṭḥ' indriyāni saha-jāta-parivārā honti, aññamañña-parivārā honti, nissaya-parivārā honti, sam-payutta-parivārā honti, saha-gatā honti, saha-jātā honti, saṃsaṭṭhā honti, sam-payuttā honti. Te 'va tassa ākāra c'eva honti parivārā ca. Iti imāni atṭḥ' atṭhakāni catusaṭṭhī honti.

6. 'Āsavā' ti. Katame te āsavā? Kāmāsavo, bhavāsavo, diṭṭhāsavo, avijjāsavo.

Katṭh' ete āsavā khīyanti?

Sotāpattimaggena anavaseso diṭṭhāsavo khīyati, apāya-

¹ abhinandana°, S.

gamanīyo kāmāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo bhavāsavo khīyati, apāyagamanīyo avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Sakadāgāmimaggena oḷāriko kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Anāgāmimaggena anavaseso kāmāsavo khīyati, tadekattho bhavāsavo khīyati, tadekattho avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti.

Arahattamaggena anavaseso bhavāsavo khīyati, anavaseso avijjāsavo khīyati; etth' ete āsavā khīyanti. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Catusatthiyā ākārehi tinṇannaṃ indriyānaṃ vasibhāvata paññā āsavānaṃ khaye ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 48.

1. Kathaṃ pariññatthe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatthe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyatthe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanatthe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ?

Dukkassa pīlanattho saṅkhatattho santāpattho viparīṇamattho pariññattho;¹ samudayassa āyuhanattho nidānattho saññogattho palibodhattho pahānattho; nirodhassa nissaranattho vivekattho asaṅkhatattho amatattho sacchikiriyattho; maggassa niyyānattho hetuttho dassanattho adhipateyyattho bhāvanattho. Tañ ñātattthena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattthena paññā; tena vuccati—'Pariññatthe paññā dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, pahānatthe paññā samudaye ñāṇaṃ, sacchikiriyatthe paññā nirodhe ñāṇaṃ, bhāvanatthe paññā magge ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 49.

1. Kathaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ?

¹ pariññātatttho, M. S. omits.

Maggasamaṅgissa ñāṇaṃ dukkhe p'etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya p' etaṃ ñāṇaṃ.

2. Tattha katamaṃ dukkhe ñāṇaṃ? Dukkhaṃ ārabbhaya uppajjati paññā pajānanā, vicayo pavicayo dhammavicayo, sallakhaṇā upalakkhaṇā paccupalakkhaṇā, paṇḍiccaṃ kosallaṃ nepuññaṃ vebhabyā¹ cintā upaparikkhā bhūri medhā pariṇāyikā vipassanā sampajaññaṃ patodo, paññā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ paññāsattamaṃ paññāpāsādo paññā-āloko paññā-obhāso paññāpajjoto paññā-ratanam, amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhe ñāṇaṃ.

3. Dukkhasamudayaṃ ārabbhaya . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhaṃ ārabbhaya . . . pe . . . dukkhanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadam ārabbhaya yā uppajjati paññā pajānanā . . . pe . . . amoho dhammavicayo sammādiṭṭhi, idaṃ vuccati dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ. Taṃ ñātattḥena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattḥena paññā; tena vuccati—
'Dukkhe ñāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ñāṇaṃ.'

I. 50.

1. Kathaṃ atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ?

Atthesu ñāṇaṃ atthapaṭisambhidā, dhammesu ñāṇaṃ dhammapaṭisambhidā, niruttisu ñāṇaṃ niruttipaṭisambhidā, paṭibhānesu ñāṇaṃ paṭibhānapaṭisambhidā.

Atthanānatte paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammānānatte paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, niruttinānatte paññā niruttipaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānanānatte paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ; atthava-vatthāne paññā atthapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, dhammava-vatthāne paññā dhammapaṭisambhidaṃ ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-

¹ vebhabbā, S. Also given as v.l. by K.

vavatthane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-
 vavatthāne paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; attha-
 sallakhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhamma-
 sallakhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutti-
 sallakhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhāna-
 sallakhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atth-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhamm-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, nirutt-
 ūpalakkhaṇe paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭi-
 bhānūpalakkhaṇe paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ;
 atthappabhede paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dham-
 mappabhede paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttip-
 pabhede paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-
 pabhede paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthap-
 pabhāvane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammap-
 pabhāvane paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttip-
 pabhāvane paññā niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānap-
 pabhāvane paññā paṭibhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; attha-
 jotane paññā atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammajotane
 paññā dhammapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttijotane paññā
 niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānajotane paññā paṭi-
 bhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthavirocane paññā attha-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammavirocane paññā dhamma-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttivirocane paññā nirutti-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānavirocane paññā paṭibhāna-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ; atthappakāsane¹ paññā atthapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammappakāsane paññā dhamma-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttippakāsane paññā nirutti-
 paṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānappakāsane paññā paṭi-
 bhānapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ.

Taṃ nātattṭhena ñāṇaṃ pajānanattṭhena paññā; tena
 vuccati — ‘Atthapaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisam-
 bhīde ñāṇaṃ, niruttipaṭisambhīde ñāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
 sambhīde ñāṇaṃ.’

¹ atthappakāpane, M, atthappatāne, S.

I. 51.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa indriyaparopariyatte¹ ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha Tathāgato satte passati apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe tikkhindriye mudindriye svākāre dvākāre suviññāpaye duviññāpaye appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino² appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino.

2. 'Apparajakkhe mahārajakkhe' ti.

Saddho puggalo apparajakkho, asaddho puggalo mahārajakkho; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo apparajakkho, kusīto puggalo mahārajakkho; upatṭhitassati³ puggalo apparajakkho, muṭṭhassati puggalo mahārajakkho; samāhito puggalo apparajakkho, asamāhito puggalo mahārajakkho; paññavā puggalo apparajakkho, duppañño puggalo mahārajakkho.

3. 'Tikkhindriye mudindriye' ti.

Saddho puggalo tikkhindriyo, asaddho puggalo mudindriyo; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo tikkhindriyo, kusīto puggalo mudindriyo; upatṭhitassati puggalo tikkhindriyo, muṭṭhassati puggalo mudindriyo; samāhito puggalo tikkhindriyo, asamāhito puggalo mudindriyo; paññavā puggalo tikkhindriyo, duppañño puggalo mudindriyo.

4. 'Svākāre dvākāre' ti.

Saddho puggalo svākāro, asaddho puggalo dvākāro; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo svākāro, kusīto puggalo dvākāro; upatṭhitassati puggalo svākāro, muṭṭhassati puggalo dvākāro; samāhito puggalo svākāro, asamāhito puggalo dvākāro; paññavā puggalo svākāro, duppañño puggalo dvākāro.

5. 'Suviññāpaye duviññāpaye' ti.

Saddho puggalo suviññāpayo, asaddho puggalo duviññāpayo; āradhaviṛiyo puggalo suviññāpayo, kusīto puggalo duviññāpayo; upatṭhitassati puggalo suviññāpayo, muṭṭhassati puggalo duviññāpayo; samāhito puggalo

¹ indriyāṇaṃ paropariyatte, K.

² °dassāvino, S.M.

³ upatṭhitasati, M.

suviññāpayo, asamāhito puggalo duviññāpayo ; paññavā puggalo suviññāpayo, duppañño puggalo duviññāpayo.

6. 'Appekacce paralokavajjabhayadassāvino, appekacce na paralokavajjabhayadassāvino' ti.

Saddho puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asaddho puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī ; āradhaviyā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, kusīto puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī ; upatthitassati puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, muṭṭhassati puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī ; samāhito puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, asamāhito puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī ; paññavā puggalo paralokavajjabhayadassāvī, duppañño puggalo na paralokavajjabhayadassāvī.

7. 'Loko' ti.

Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko, vipattibhavaloko¹ vipattisaṃbhavaloko, sampattibhavaloko, sampattisaṃbhavaloko. Eko loko : sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā. Dve lokā : nāmaṇ ca rūpaṇ ca. Tayo lokā : tisso vedanā. Cattāro lokā : cattāro āhārā. Pañca lokā : pañc' upādānakhandhā. Cha lokā : cha ajjhattikāni āyatanāni. Satta lokā : satta viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo. Attha lokā : attha lokadhammā. Nava lokā : nava sattāvāsā. Dasa lokā : das' āyatanāni. Dvādasa lokā : dvādas' āyatanāni. Atthārassa lokā : atthārassa dhātuyo.

8. 'Vajjan' ti.

Sabbe kilesā vajjā, sabbe duccharitā vajjā, sabbe abhisankhārā vajjā, sabbe bhavagāmikammā vajjā. Iti imasmim ca loke imasmim ca vajje tibbā bhayasaññā paccupaṭṭhitā hoti, seyyathāpi ukkhittāsike² vadhake. Imehi paññāsāya ākārehi imāni pañc' indriyāni jānāti passati aññāti paṭivijjhati. Idam Tathāgatassa indriya-paropariyatte ñaṇam.

¹ vipatti°, M.

² ukkhittāvake, S. and K. as v.l.

I. 52.

1. Katamañ Tathāgataṣṣa sattānañ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ ?

Idha Tathāgato sattānañ āsayañ jānāti, anusayañ jānāti, caritañ jānāti, adhimuttiñ jānāti, bhabbābhabbe satte pajānāti.

2. Katamo ca sattānañ āsayo ?

‘Sassato loko’ ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ ti vā; ‘antavā loko’ ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ ti vā; ‘tañ jīvañ tañ sarīran’ ti vā, ‘aññañ jīvañ aññañ sarīran’ ti vā; ‘hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā, ‘na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā; ‘hoti ca na hoti ca Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā, ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato parañ maraṇā’ ti vā. Iti bhavaditṭhisannissitā vā sattā honti vibhavaditṭhisannissitā vā, ete vā pana ubho ante anupagamma idappaccayatāpaṭiccasamuppannesu dhammesu anulomikā¹ khanti paṭiladdhā hoti; yathābhūtañ vā ñāṇaṃ kāmañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo kāmagaruko kāmāsayo kāmādhimutto’ ti kāyañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo nekkhammagaruko nekkhammāsayo nekkhammādhimutto’ ti nekkhammañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo byāpādagaruko byāpādāsayo byāpādādhimutto’ ti byāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo abyāpādagaruko abyāpādāsayo abyāpādādhimutto’ ti abyāpādañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo thīnamiddhagaruko thīnamiddhāsayo thīnamiddhādhimutto’ ti thīnamiddhañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti, ‘ayañ puggalo ālokasaññaagaruko ālokasaññaāsayo ālokasaññaādhimutto’ ti ālokasaññañ sevantañ ñeva jānāti. Ayañ sattānañ āsayo.

3. Katamo ca sattānañ anusayo ?

Satt’ ānusayā : kāmārāgānusayo paṭighānusayo mānānusayo diṭṭhānusayo vicikicchānusayo bhavarāgānusayo avijjānusayo. Yañ loke piyarūpañ satarūpañ, ettha sattānañ kāmārāgānusayo anuseti; yañ loke apiyarūpañ

¹ M inserts vā before khanti. anulomikhanti, S.

asātarūpaṃ, ettha sattānaṃ paṭighānusayo anuseti. Iti imesu dvīsu dhammesu avijjā anupatitā, tadekaṭṭho māno ca diṭṭhi ca vicikicchā ca daṭṭhabbā. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ anusayo.

4. Katamañ ca sattānaṃ caritaṃ ?

Puññābhisaṅkhāro apuññābhisaṅkhāro āneñjābhisaṅkhāro, paritabbhūmako vā mahābhūmako vā.

Idaṃ sattānaṃ caritaṃ.

5. Katamā ca sattānaṃ adhimutti ?

Santi sattā hīnādhimuttikā, santi sattā paṇitādhimuttikā. Hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti,¹ paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevanti bhajanti payirupāsanti; atītaṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte seviṃsu bhajiṃsu payirupāsiṃsu, anāgataṃ pi addhānaṃ hīnādhimuttikā sattā hīnādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti, paṇitādhimuttikā sattā paṇitādhimuttike satte sevissanti bhajissanti payirupāsissanti. Ayaṃ sattānaṃ adhimutti.

6. Katame sattā abhabbā ?

Ye te sattā kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā assaddhā² acchanditā duppañña abhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā abhabbā.

7. Katame sattā bhabbā ?

Ye te sattā na kammāvaraṇena samannāgatā na kilesāvaraṇena samannāgatā na vipākāvaraṇena samannāgatā saddhā chandikā paññavanto bhabbā niyāmaṃ okkamituṃ kusalesu dhammesu sammattaṃ, ime te sattā bhabbā.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñānaṃ.

¹ payirūp°, M.

² asaddhā, M.

I. 53.

1. Katamaṃ Tathāgataṃ yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ?

Idha Tathāgato yamakapāṭihīraṃ karoti asādhāraṇaṃ sāvakehi: uparimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, hetṭhimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; hetṭhimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, uparimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Puratthimakāyato¹ aggikkhandho pavattati, pacchimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati; pacchimakāyato aggikkhandho pavattati, puratthimakāyato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakkhito udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakkhito aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakkhito udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmakaṇṇasotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇakaṇṇasotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmanāsikāsotato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇanāsikāsotato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇaṃsakūtato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmaṃsakūtato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmaṃsakūtato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇaṃsakūtato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmahatthato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmahatthato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇahatthato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapassato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapassato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapassato udakadhārā pavattati. Dakkhiṇapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, vāmapādato udakadhārā pavattati; vāmapādato aggikkhandho pavattati, dakkhiṇapādato udakadhārā pavattati. Aṅgulaṅgulehi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulantarikāhi udakadhārā pavattati; aṅgulantarikāhi aggikkhandho pavattati, aṅgulaṅgulehi udakadhārā pavattati. Ekekalomato aggikkhandho pavattati, ekekalomato udakadhārā pavattati; lomakūpato lomak-

¹ purattima°, M.

ūpato aggikkhandho pavattati, lomakūpato lomakūpato udakadhārā pavattati.

Channaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ nīlānaṃ pītakānaṃ lohitaṇānaṃ odātānaṃ mañjetṭhānaṃ¹ pabhassarānaṃ. Bhagavā caṅkamati, nimmito tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā tiṭṭhati, nimmito caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā nisīdati, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; Bhagavā seyyaṃ kappeti, nimmito caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā; nimmito caṅkamati, Bhagavā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito tiṭṭhati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito nisīdati, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti; nimmito seyyaṃ kappeti, Bhagavā caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā ti. Idaṃ Tathāgatassa yamakapāṭihīre ñānaṃ.²

I. 54.

1. 'Katamaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñānaṃ?

Bahukehi ākārehi passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'Āditto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'uyyutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'payāto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'kumaggapaṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'upanīyati loko adhuvo' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'atāṇo³ loko anabhissaro⁴' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati, 'assako⁵

¹ mañjetṭhānaṃ, M. ² S. adds Yamakapāṭihīrakathā.

³ atāṇo, S. attāṇo, K. ⁴ anabhissaro, M. ⁵ asako, M.

loko sabbam pahāya gamaniyan' ti passantānam Bud-
dhānam . . . pe . . . okkamati, 'ūno loko atitto taṇ-
hādāso' ti passantānam Buddhānam . . . pe . . .
okkamati, 'atāno¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānam Bud-
dhānam . . pe . . . 'aleṇo lokasannivāso' ti passan-
tānam . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇo lokasannivāso' ti passan-
tānam . . . pe . . . 'asaraṇibhūto lokasannivāso' ti
passantānam . . . pe . . . 'uddhato loko avūpasanto'
ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'sasallo lokasannivāso
viddho puthusallehi, tassa natth' añño koci sallānam
uddhato² aññatra mayā' ti passantānam . . . pe . . .
'avijjandhakārāvaraṇo lokasannivāso³ kilesapañjara-
pakkhitto, tassa natth' añño koci ālokaṃ dassetā
aññatra mayā' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'avijjhāgato
lokasannivāso andhabhūto⁴ pariyonandho tantākulajāto⁵
gulāguṇṭhikajāto muñjapabbajabhūto āpāyam duggatiṃ
vinipātam saṃsāram nātivattatiti' passantānam . . . pe
. . . 'avijjāvisadosasallito⁶ lokasannivāso kilesakali-
bhūto'⁷ ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'rāgadosamohaja-
tito⁸ lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci jaṭam vijatitā
aññatra mayā' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhā-
saṅghātapatiṃ mukko lokasannivāso' ti passantānam
. . . pe . . . 'taṇhājālena ottato⁹ lokasannivāso' ti
passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsotena vuyhati loka-
sannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsāññoja-
nena saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . .
'taṇhānusayena anusahagato¹⁰ lokasannivāso' ti passan-
tānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāsantāpena santappati loka-
sannivāso' ti passantānam . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāparilāhena

¹ atāyano, M.

² uddhatā, M.

³ M. inserts andhabhūto before kilesapañjarapakkhitto.

⁴ aṇḍabhūto, M.; atthabhūto, S. ⁵ tantākulakajāto, M.

⁶ avijjāvisadosasamlitto, M.; avijjāvisatosa°, S.

⁷ kilesakalalibhūto, M.

⁸ °mohajātajatito, M.; mohajātatito, S.

⁹ K. has otthato, with ottato as v.l.

¹⁰ anusato, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'dīṭṭhisāṅghātaṭimukko . . . pe . . . 'dīṭṭhipariḷāhena
 pariḷayhati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'jātiyā anugato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe
 . . . 'jarāya anusahagato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ
 . . . pe . . . 'byādihi² abhibhūto lokasannivāso' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'maraṇena abhihato³ lokasannivāso' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . dukkhapatito lokasannivāso' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'taṇhāya uddito⁴ lokasannivāso' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'jarāpākāraparikkhitto
 lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'paccupāseṇa
 parikkhitto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'mahābandhanabandho lokasannivāso rāga-bandhanena
 dosabandhanena mohabandhanena māna-bandhanena
 dīṭṭhibandhanena kilesabandhanena duccharita-bandhanena,
 tassa natth' añño koci bandhaṃ mocetā aññatra mayā'
 ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāsam-bādhapaṭipanno
 lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci okāsaṃ dassetā
 aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāpalibodhena
 palibuddho lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci palibodhaṃ
 chedetā⁵ aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . .
 'mahāpapāte patito⁶ lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño
 koci papātā uddhatā⁷ aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . .
 pe . . . 'mahākantārapaṭipanno lokasannivāso, tassa
 natth' añño koci kantāraṃ tāretā aññatra mayā' ti
 passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāsaṃsārapaṭipanno
 lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci saṃsārā mocetā
 aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahāvidugge
 samparivattati lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci
 viduggā uddhatā⁸ aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . .
 pe . . . 'mahāpalipe⁹ palipanno

¹ anusaṭo, M., and K. as v.l. to text.

² byādinā, M. byādhi, S.

³ abbhāhato, M.

⁴ uḷḷito, M.; uṇhito, S.

⁵ chetā, M.; ceto, S.

⁶ ṭhito, S.

⁷ uddhattā, K.

⁸ S. has uddhattā here.

⁹ mahāpalāpo, S.; mahāpallepe, K.

lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci palipā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'abbhāhato lokasannivāso . . . pe . . . āditto lokasannivāso rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāmarañena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, tassa natth' añño koci nibbāpetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'unnitako¹ lokasannivāso haññati niccamattāno² pattadaṇḍo takkāro' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vajjabandhanabandho³ lokasannivāso āghātanapaccupaṭṭhito, tassa natth' añño koci bandhanaṃ mocetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'anātho lokasannivāso paramakāruññappatto,⁴ tassa natth' añño koci tāyetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dukkhābituṇṇo lokasannivāso cirarattapilīto' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'niccagadhito lokasannivāso nīcapipāsīto' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'andho lokasannivāso acakkhuko' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'hatanetto lokasannivāso aparīṇāyako' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'vipathapakkhanto⁵ lokasannivāso añjasāparaddho, tassa natth' añño koci ariyapathaṃ ānetā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'mahoghapakkhanto lokasannivāso, tassa natth' añño koci oghā uddhatā aññatra mayā' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dvihi diṭṭhigatehi pariyuṭṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'tīhi duccaritehi vippaṭṭipanno lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi yogehi yutto⁶ lokasannivāso catuyogayojito' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi ganthehi ganthito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'catūhi upādānehi upādiyati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcagatisamārulho lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi kāmagaṇehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'pañcahi nīvaraṇehi

¹ unnitako, M.K. ² niccamattāno, K.; nīcapattāno, S.

³ vaṭṭabandho, K.; maccubandho, S.

⁴ paramakāpaññappatto, M.; purimikāvaññappatto, S.

⁵ vipathapakkhandho, M.; vitapatamakkhanto, S.

⁶ K. gives pūrito as v.l.

otthato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi vivādamūlehi vivadati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi taṇhākāyehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'chahi diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi anusayehi anusaṭo lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'sattahi mānehi unṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi lokadhammehi saṃparivattati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhahi purisadosehi dussati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito² lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navavidhamānehi unṇato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'navahi taṇhāmūlakehi dhammehi rajjati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi kilesavatthūhi kilissati lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi āghātavatthūhi āghātito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi akusalakamma-pathēhi samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi saññojanehi saññutto lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasahi micchattehi niyato¹ lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavatthukāya micchādiṭṭhiyā samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'dasavatthukāya antaggāhikāyaditṭhiyā³ samannāgato lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ . . . pe . . . 'atṭhasatatanhāpapañcasatehi papañcito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'dvāsatṭhiyā diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhito lokasannivāso' ti passantānaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati; 'ahañ c' amhi tiṇṇo loko ca atinṇo, ahañ c' amhi mutto loko ca amutto, ahañ c' amhi danto loko ca adanto, ahañ c' amhi santo

¹ niyyāto, M.

² K. gives āghāto as v.l.

³ antaggābhikaditṭhiyā, S.; sakkāyaditṭhiyā, K.

loko ca asanto, ahañ c' amhi assattho¹ loko ca anasattho, ahañ c' amhi parinibbuto loko ca aparinibbuto, pahomi kvāhañ² tiṇṇo tāretuñ. mutto mocetuñ, danto dametuñ santo sametuñ, assattho assāsetuñ,³ parinibbuto⁴ parinibbāpetun' ti passantānañ Buddhānañ Bhagavantānañ sattesu mahākaruṇā okkamati.

Idaṃ Tathāgatassa mahākaruṇasamāpattiyaṃ nāṇaṃ.

I. 55.

1. Katamañ Tathāgatassa sabbaññutañāṇaṃ?

'Sabbam saṅkhatañ asaṅkhatañ anavasesaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāṇaṃ.⁵

'Atītañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāṇaṃ.

'Anāgatañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāṇaṃ.

'Paccuppannañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāṇaṃ.

'Cakkhuñ c'eva rūpā ca evaṃ⁶ tañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāṇaṃ.

'Sotañ c'eva saddhā ca . . . pe . . . ghānañ c'eva gandhā ca . . . pe . . . jivhā c'eva rasā ca, kāyo c'eva phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano c'eva dhammā ca evaṃ tañ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāṇaṃ.

2. 'Yāvatā aniccaṭṭhañ dukkhaṭṭhañ anattaṭṭhañ tañ⁷ sabbam jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇaṇāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā rūpassa aniccaṭṭhañ

¹ asatto, M.; asakko, S.

² ahañcamhi, K.

³ asāsetuñ, M.

⁴ M. inserts pare ca after parinibbuto.

⁵ anāvaranañ nāṇaṃ, K.S.

⁶ etañ sabbam, S.; etañ sabbam tañ sabbam, M.

⁷ K. omits tañ.

dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā vedanāya . . . pe . . . saññāya . . . pe . . . saṅkhārānaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇassa . . . pe . . . cakkhussa . . . pe . . . jarāmaṇassa aniccaṭṭham dukkhaṭṭham anattaṭṭham, taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

3. 'Yāvatā abhiññāya abhiññatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā pariññāya pariññatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā pahānassa¹ pahānatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā bhāvanāya bhāvanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā sacchikiriyāya sacchikiriyatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā khandhānaṃ khandhatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhātūnaṃ dhātutṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā saṅkhatānaṃ saṅkhatatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā asaṅkhatassa asaṅkhatatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

4. 'Yāvatā kusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā akusale dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā abyākate dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā kāmāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā rūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā arūpāvacare dhamme . . . pe . . . yāvatā apriyāpanne dhamme sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā samudayassa samudayatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā maggassa maggatṭham taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

5. 'Yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā niruttipaṭisambhidāya niruttipaṭisambhidatṭham . . . pe . . . yāvatā

¹ pahānāya, K. ; pariḥānāya, S.

paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭhaṃ
taṃ sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ
n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte
ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ
. . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ . . . pe
. . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ taṃ sabbaṃ
jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti'
anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

6. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahma-
kassa sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya
diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ¹ pariyesitaṃ
anuvicaritaṃ manasā sabbaṃ jānātīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ,
'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa aditṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci
atho aviññātaṃ ajānitabbaṃ
sabbāṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ²
Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

7. 'Samantacakkhūti.' Ken' atṭhena samantacakkhu?

Cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni: dukkhe ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
dukkhasamudaye ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe
ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya
ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, atthapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ Buddha-
ñāṇaṃ, dhammapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
niruttapaṭisambhida ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, paṭibhānapaṭi-
sambhida ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, indriyaparopariyatte
ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, sattānaṃ āsayānusaye ñāṇaṃ
Buddhañāṇaṃ, yamakapāṭihīre ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ,
mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyā ñāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, sabbañ-
ñutañāṇaṃ Buddhañāṇaṃ, anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ Buddha-
ñāṇaṃ. Imāni cuddasa Buddhañāṇāni. Imesaṃ cud-
dasannaṃ Buddhañāṇānaṃ³ atṭha ñāṇāni sāvakaśā-
dhāraṇāni, cha ñāṇāni asādhāraṇāni sāvakehi.

¹ viññātapattaṃ, M.

² abhiññāyatidakkhiṇeyyaṃ, S.; neyyaṃ is read by
M. and K., the latter having the following note—ñeyyaṃ
ti pi pātho.

³ K. inserts ādito before atṭha.

8. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho sabbo ñāto, aññāto dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā dukkhassa dukkhaṭṭho sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphasito paññāya dukkhaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ, n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā samudayassa samudayaṭṭho, yāvatā nirodhassa nirodhaṭṭho, yāvatā maggassa maggaṭṭho . . . pe . . . yāvatā atthapaṭisambhidāya atthapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā dhammapaṭisambhidāya dhammapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā niruttapaṭisambhidāya niruttapaṭisambhidaṭṭho, yāvatā paṭibhānapaṭisambhidāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho sabbo ñāto sabbo diṭṭho sabbo vidito sabbo sacchikato sabbo phassito paññāya, aphasito paññāya paṭibhānapaṭisambhidaṭṭho n'atthīti' sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā indriyaparopariyatte ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā sattānaṃ āsayānusaṃyāge ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā yamakaṇṭhīre ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . yāvatā mahākaruṇāsamāpattiyaṃ ñāṇaṃ, sabbaṃ ñāṇaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ. 'Yāvatā sadevakassa lokassa samārakassa sabrahmakassa sassa-manabrahmaṇiṇiṃ pajāya sadevamanussāya diṭṭhaṃ sutaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesiṭaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā sabbaṃ ñāṇaṃ sabbaṃ diṭṭhaṃ' . . . pe . . . sabbaññutañāṇaṃ, 'tattha āvaraṇaṃ n'atthīti' anāvaraṇañāṇaṃ.

Na tassa adiṭṭhaṃ idh' atthi kiñci
 atho aviññātaṃ ajānitabbaṃ
 sabbaṃ abhiññāsi yad atthi neyyaṃ
 Tathāgato tena samantacakkhūti.

Ñ ā ṇ a k a t h ā n i ṭ ṭ h i t ā.

II. MAHĀVAGGE DIṬṬHIKATHĀ.

1. Kā diṭṭhi?¹ Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni? Kati diṭṭhi-pariyuṭṭhānāni? Kati diṭṭhiyo?

Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā? Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti?

Kā diṭṭhīti? Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.²

Kati diṭṭhiṭṭhānānīti? Aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

Kati diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānānīti? Aṭṭhārassa diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni.

Kati diṭṭhiyo ti? Soḷasa diṭṭhiyo.

Kati diṭṭhābhinivesā ti? Tiṇisataṃ³ diṭṭhābhinivesā.

Katamo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto ti? Sotāpattimaggo diṭṭhiṭṭhānasamugghāto.

2. Kathaṃ⁴ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?

Rūpaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'haṃ asmi, Eso me attā'⁵ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . saññaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' Eso 'haṃ asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaṃ . . . pe . . . manaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpaṃ⁶ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhaṃ . . . pe . . . rasaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

¹ K. omits Kā diṭṭhi?

² K. has Kati abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi?

³ Tiṇsasataṃ, K.

⁴ Kati, K.

⁵ Cf. Saṃyutta, xii., 62, 5.

⁶ Rūpe, sadde, &c., M.

3. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyaviññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manoviññāṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkkusamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . ghānasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . jivhāsamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . kāyasamphassaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

4. Rūpasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . rasasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbasaññaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasaññaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpasāñcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddasañcetanāṃ . . . pe . . . dhammasāñcetanāṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpatañhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddatāṇhaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammatāṇhaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavitakkaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavitakkaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Rūpavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saddavicāraṃ . . . pe . . . dhammavicāraṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

5. Paṭhavidhātum 'Etaṃ mama,' āpodhātum . . . pe . . . tejodhātum . . . pe . . . vāyodhātum . . . pe . . . ākāśadhātum . . . pe . . . viññāṇadhātum 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Paṭhavikasīṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' āpokasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tejokasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . vāyokasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . nīlakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . pītakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . lohītakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . ākāśakasīṇaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇakasīṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

6. Kesaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' lomaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' nakhaṃ

. . . pe . . . dantaṃ . . . pe . . . taçaṃ . . . pe . . .
 maṃsaṃ . . . pe . . . nahāruṃ¹ . . . pe . . . atṭhaṃ
 . . . pe . . . atṭhimiṇṇjaṃ . . . pe . . . vakkhaṃ . . . pe
 . . . hadayaṃ . . . pe . . . yakaṇaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kilomakaṃ . . . pe . . . pihakaṃ . . . pe . . . pap-
 phāsaṃ . . . pe . . . antaṃ . . . pe . . . antagūṇaṃ
 . . . pe . . . udariyaṃ . . . pe . . . karisaṃ . . . pe . . .
 pittaṃ . . . pe . . . semhaṃ . . . pe . . . pabbaṃ . . .
 pe . . . lohitaṃ . . . pe . . . sedaṃ . . . pe . . . medaṃ
 . . . pe . . . assuṃ . . . pe . . . vasaṃ . . . pe . . .
 khelaṃ . . . pe . . . siṅghānikaṃ . . . pe . . . lasikaṃ
 . . . pe . . . muttaṃ . . . pe . . . matthaluṅgaṃ 'Etaṃ
 mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

7. Cakkhāyatanaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpāyatanaṃ . . . pe
 . . . sotāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . saddāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 ghānāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . gandhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 jivhāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . rasāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 kāyāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . phoṭṭhabbāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 manāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . . dhammāyatanaṃ . . . pe . . .
 cakkhudhātuṃ rūpadhātuṃ cakkhaviññāpadhātuṃ . . . pe
 . . . sotadhātuṃ saddadhātuṃ sotaviññāpadhātuṃ . . .
 pe . . . ghānadhātuṃ gandhadhātuṃ ghānaviññāpadhātuṃ
 . . . pe . . . jivhādhātuṃ rasadhātuṃ jivhāviññāpa-
 dhātuṃ . . . pe . . . kāyadhātuṃ phoṭṭhabbādhātuṃ
 kāyaviññāpadhātuṃ . . . pe . . . manodhātuṃ dhamma-
 dhātuṃ manoviññāpadhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

8. Cakkhundriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' sotindriyaṃ ghānin-
 driyaṃ jivhindriyaṃ kāyindriyaṃ manindriyaṃ jivitin-
 driyaṃ itthindriyaṃ purisindriyaṃ sukhindriyaṃ dukkh-
 indriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhin-
 driyaṃ saddhindriyaṃ viriyindriyaṃ satindriyaṃ samā-
 dhindriyaṃ paññindriyaṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . .
 abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

9. Kāmadhātuṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' rūpadhātuṃ arūpadhā-
 tuṃ kāmabhavaṃ rūpabhavaṃ arūpabhavaṃ saññābhavaṃ

¹ nhāruṃ, M.

asaññābhavaṃ nevasaññānāsaññābhavaṃ ekavokārabhavaṃ catuvokārabhavaṃ pañcavokārabhavaṃ paṭhamajjhānaṃ dutiyajjhānaṃ tatiyajjhānaṃ caṭutthajjhānaṃ, mettā¹ cetovimuttiṃ, karuṇācetovimuttiṃ, muditācetovimuttiṃ, upekkhācetovimuttiṃ, ākāśānañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ viññāpañcāyatanaśamāpattiṃ ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaśamāpattiṃ 'Etaṃ mama' . . . pe . . . abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

10. Avijjāṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ nāma-rūpaṃ salāyatanaṃ phassaṃ vedanaṃ taṇhaṃ upādānaṃ bhavaṃ jātiṃ jarāmaraṇaṃ 'Etaṃ mama,' eso 'ham asmi, eso me attā' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

Evaṃ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi.

11. Katamāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni?

Khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, avijjā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, phasso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, saññā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, vitakko pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, ayoniso manasikāro pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, pāpamitto pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ, parato pi ghoso diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ.

Khandhā hetu khandhā paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samuṭṭhānatthēna, evaṃ khandhā pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ ; avijjā hetu . . . pe . . . phasso hetu . . . pe . . . saññā hetu . . . pe . . . vitakko hetu . . . pe . . . ayoniso manasikāro hetu . . . pe . . . pāpamitto hetu . . . pe . . . parato ghoso hetu parato ghoso paccayo diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ² upādāya samuṭṭhānatthēna, evaṃ parato ghoso pi diṭṭhiṭṭhānaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha diṭṭhiṭṭhānāni.

12. Katamāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisūkaṃ diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho³ diṭṭhipalibodho diṭṭhibandhanaṃ diṭṭhipapāto diṭṭhānusayo diṭṭhisantāpo diṭṭhiparilāho diṭṭhigantho⁴ diṭṭhūpādānaṃ diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imāni aṭṭhārasa diṭṭhipariyuṭṭhānāni.

¹ M. has mettāṃ, karuṇāṃ, muditaṃ, upekkhāṃ.

² diṭṭhinaṃ, M.

³ diṭṭhisambhavo, S. K.

⁴ diṭṭhiganto, M.

13. Katamā solasa diṭṭhiyo ?

Assādaditṭhi, attānuditṭhi, micchādītṭhi, sakkāyadītṭhi, sakkāyavattthukā sassatadītṭhi, sakkāyavattthukā uccheda-dītṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, pubbantānuditṭhi, aparantānuditṭhi, saññojanikā diṭṭhi, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, attavādapatisaṇṇuttā diṭṭhi, lokavādapatisaṇṇuttā diṭṭhi, bhavadītṭhi, vibhavadītṭhi. Imā solasa diṭṭhiyo.

14. Assādaditṭhiyā¹ katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Attānuditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Micchādītṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Sakkāyadītṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ? Sakkāyavattthukāya sassatadītṭhiyā . . . pe . . . sakkāyavattthukāya ucchedadītṭhiyā . . . pe . . . antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . pubbantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . aparantānuditṭhiyā . . . pe . . . saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . attavādapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . lokavādapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā . . . pe . . . bhavadītṭhiyā . . . pe . . . vibhavadītṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

15. Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attānuditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, micchādītṭhiyā dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyadītṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavattthukāya sassatadītṭhiyā pañnarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, sakkāyavattthukāya ucchedadītṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti, antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, pubbantānuditṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, aparantānuditṭhiyā catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, 'maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, attavādapatisaṇṇuttāya diṭṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti,

¹ M. and S. insert Katame tiṇisatam diṭṭhābhinivesā ? before Assādaditṭhiyā.

lokavādapatisaññuttāya dīṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti, bhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena¹ abhiniveso hoti, vibhavadīṭṭhiyā ekena ākārena abhiniveso hoti.

16. Assādadīṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso dīṭṭhi. Dīṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na dīṭṭhi ; aññā dīṭṭhi añño assādo ; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca assādo, ayaṃ vuccati assādadīṭṭhi. Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhi² dīṭṭhivipatti ; tāya dīṭṭhivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhivipanno, dīṭṭhivipanno puggalo na sevitabbo na bhajitabbo na payirūpāsītabbo. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ‘ssa pāpikā. Yā dīṭṭhi yo rāgo,³ so na dīṭṭhi, dīṭṭhi na rāgo ; aññā dīṭṭhi añño rāgo ; yā ca dīṭṭhi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati dīṭṭhirāgo ; tāya ca dīṭṭhiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo dīṭṭhirāgaratto,⁴ dīṭṭhirāgaratte puggale dinnam dānam na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ‘ssa pāpikā.

Assādadīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhi, micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve’va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoni vā. Micchādīṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṇ c’eva kāyakammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattaṃ⁵ samādinnaṃ, yaṇ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṇ ca manokammaṃ yathādīṭṭhisamattanti samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya abhīṭṭhāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu ? Dīṭṭhi hi ‘ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosatikabijaṃ vā tittakālābubijaṃ⁶ vā allāya paṭhaviyā nikkhittaṃ yaṇ c’eva paṭhavīrasaṃ upādiyati yaṇ ca

¹ K. gives ekūnavīsatiyā ākārehi as v.l.

² S. K. omit.

³ yo dīṭṭhiyā rāgo, M. ; dīṭṭhiyo rāgā, S.

⁴ dīṭṭhirāgarato, K.

⁵ dīṭṭhisampattaṃ, S. and K. as v.l.

⁶ tittakālābubijaṃ, M.

āporasaṃ upādiyati sabban taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya¹ samvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi 'ssa pāpakam. Evameva micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādiṭṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādiṭṭhisamattam samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anīṭṭhāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya samvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Diṭṭhi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assāda diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahanaṃ diṭṭhikantāraṃ diṭṭhivisukam diṭṭhivipphanditaṃ diṭṭhisaññojanaṃ diṭṭhisallaṃ diṭṭhisambādho diṭṭhipalibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso.

17. 'Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ² saṅkhāre paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ viññānaṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ cakkhuṃ paṭicca . . . pe . . . yaṃ sotaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ rūpe paṭicca, yaṃ sadde paṭicca, yaṃ gandhe paṭicca, yaṃ rase paṭicca, yaṃ phoṭṭhabbe paṭicca, yaṃ dhamme paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyaviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manoviññānaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ sotasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca, yaṃ manosamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ manosamphassajāya vedanāya assādo' ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na assādo, assādo na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi añño assādo; yā ca diṭṭhi yo ca assādo,

¹ assātattāya, M., assādakattāya, S.

² ye, S.

ayaṃ vuccati assādaditthi. Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthi¹ dītthivipatti; tāya dītthivipattiyā samannāgato puggalo dītthivipanno, dītthivipanno puggalo na sevitaḥ na bhajitaḥ na payirūpāsitaḥ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dītthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Yā dītthi yo rāgo,² so na dītthi, dītthi na rāgo; aññā dītthi añño rāgo; yā ca dītthi yo ca rāgo, ayaṃ vuccati dītthirāgo; tāya ca dītthiyā tena ca rāgena samannāgato puggalo dītthirāgaratto, dītthirāgaratte puggale dinnāṃ dānaṃ na mahapphalaṃ hoti na mahānisaṃsaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dītthi hi 'ssa pāpikā.

Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa dve'va gatiyo, nirayo vā tiracchānayoṇi vā. Micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādītthisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādītthisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anītthāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dītthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Seyyathāpi nimbabijaṃ vā kosa-takibijaṃ vā tittakalābubijaṃ vā allāya pathaviyā nikkhittaṃ yaṃ c'eva pathavīrasaṃ upādiyati yaṃ ca āporasaṃ upādiyati sabbaṃ taṃ tittakatāya kaṭukatāya asāratāya saṃvattati. Taṃ kissa hetu? Bijaṃ hi 'ssa pāpakaṃ. Evameva micchādītthikassa purisapuggalassa yaṃ c'eva kāyakammaṃ yathādītthisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yaṃ ca vacīkammaṃ . . . pe . . . yaṃ ca manokammaṃ yathādītthisamattaṃ samādinnaṃ, yā ca cetanā yā ca patthanā yo ca paṇidhi ye ca saṅkhārā, sabbe te dhammā anītthāya akantāya amanāpāya ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti. Taṃ kissa hetu? Dītthi hi 'ssa pāpikā. Assādaditthi micchādītthi, micchādītthi dītthigataṃ dītthigahaṇaṃ dītthikantāraṃ dītthivisukaṃ dītthivipphanditaṃ dītthisaññojanaṃ dītthisallaṃ dītthisambādho dītthi-

¹ S. K. omit.

² yo dītthi yo rāgo, S.

palibodho . . . pe . . . diṭṭhiparāmāso. Imehi atṭhārasaḷi ākārehi pariyuṭṭhitacittassa saññogo.

18. Atthi¹ saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca, atthi saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Katamāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca ?

Sakkāyaditṭhi sīlabbataparāmāso.² Imāni saññojanāni c'eva diṭṭhiyo ca.

Katamāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo ?

Kāmarāgasaññojanam paṭighasaññojanam mānasaññojanam vicikicchasaññojanam bhavarāgasaññojanam issāsāññojanam macchariyasaññojanam anusayasaññojanam avijjāsāññojanam. Imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Assādaditṭhiyā imehi pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

19. Attānuditṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānam adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānam⁴ adassāvī⁴ sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpam attato samanupassati, rūpavantam vā attānam, attani vā rūpam, rūpasmim vā attānam; vedanam . . . pe . . . saññam . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . viññānam attato samanupassati, viññānavantam vā attānam, attani vā viññānam, viññānasmim vā attānam.

20. Katham rūpam attato samanupassati ?

Idh' ekacco paṭhavīkaṣiṇam attato samanupassati 'yam paṭhavīkaṣiṇam so aham, yo aham tam paṭhavīkaṣiṇam' ti paṭhavīkaṣiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayam samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa⁵ jhāyato 'yā acci'⁶

¹ S. and N. insert this section after section 16, as well as here.

² K. has sakkāyaditṭhi parāmāso c'eva sakkāyaditṭhi-sīlabbataparāmāso ca.

³ asutavā, M.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ telapadīpassa, M.

⁶ acci, S.K.

so vaṇṇo, yo vaṇṇo sā accīti' acciñ ca viṇṇaṇ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ paṭhavikasiṇaṃ' ti paṭhavikasiṇaṃ ca attāṇ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu,¹ vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yaṇ ca vatthu, ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti. Attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhikassa purisapuggalassa dve 'va gatiyo . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh' ekacco āpokasiṇaṃ tejokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ nilakasiṇaṃ pītakasiṇaṃ lohita-kasiṇaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ' ti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati.

21. Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyāsampanno assa, tamenam² puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ rukkho ayaṃ chāyā, añño rukkho aññā chāyā, so kho paṇāyaṃ rukkho imāya chāyāya chāyāvā' ti chāyāvantaṃ rukkhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā' ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthu, vatthu na diṭṭhi; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthu; yā ca diṭṭhi yaṇ ca vatthu, ayaṃ dutiyā rūpavattukā attānudiṭṭhi, attānudiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

¹ vatthum, M.

² tamena, S.

22. Kathaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ gandhasampannaṃ assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Idaṃ pupphaṃ ayaṃ gandho, aññaṃ pupphaṃ añño gandho, so kho paṇāyaṃ gandho imasmiṃ pupphe' ti, pupphasmiṃ gandhaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ rūpaṃ' ti attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Abhinivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ tatiyā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani rūpaṃ samanupassati.

23. Kathaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi karaṇḍake pakkhitto assa, tamenāṃ puriso evaṃ vadeyya 'Ayaṃ maṇi ayaṃ karaṇḍako, añño maṇi añño karaṇḍako, so kho paṇāyaṃ maṇi imasmiṃ karaṇḍake' ti, karaṇḍakasmim maṇim samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmiṃ rūpe' ti rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Abhivesa-parāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ catutthā rūpavatthukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.¹

24. Kathaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, sotasaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ, ghānasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ jivhāsamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ kāyasamphassajaṃ vedanaṃ manosaṃphassajaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, 'yā

¹ S. M. insert here Bhāṇavāraṃ.

manosamphassajā vedanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajāṃ vedanaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Evamevaṃ idh' ekacco manosamphassajāṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati 'yā manosamphassajā vedanā so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ sā manosamphassajā vedanā' ti manosamphassajāṃ vedanaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Abhini-
vesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā vedanāvattukā attānudiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanaṃ attato samanupassati.

25. Kathaṃ vedanāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññaṃ sankhāre viññāṇaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāya vedanāvā' ti vedanāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

26. Kathaṃ attani vedanaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ayaṃ vedanā' ti attani vedanaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani vedanaṃ samanupassati.

27. Kathaṃ vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saññaṃ . . . pe . . . rūpaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya vedanāyāti' vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

28. Kathaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajāṃ saññaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajāṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā saññā . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa . . . pe . . . imāni

saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññaṃ attato samanupassati.

29. Kathaṃ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāya saññāvā' ti saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ saññāvantāṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

30. Kathaṃ attani saññaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ayaṃ sañña' ti attani saññaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saññaṃ samanupassati.

31. Kathaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco saṅkhāre . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imāya saññāyāti' saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saññāya attānaṃ samanupassati.

32. Kathaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhusamphassajaṃ cetanaṃ . . . pe . . . manosamphassajaṃ cetanaṃ attato samanupassati. Yā manosamphassajā cetanā . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāre attato samanupassati.

33. Kathaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imehi saṅkhārehi saṅkhāravā' ti saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

34. Kathaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani ime saṅkhārā' ti attani saṅkhāre samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ attani saṅkhāre samanupassati.

35. Kathaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco viññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . saññaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imesu saṅkhāresūti' saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati.

36. Kathaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . manovīññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Yaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati.

37. Kathaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā viññāṇena viññāṇavā' ti viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati.

38. Kathaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, imasmiṃ ca pana attani idaṃ viññāṇaṃ' ti attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi pupphaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evaṃ attani viññāṇaṃ samanupassati.

39. Kathaṃ viññāṇasmim attānaṃ samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco rūpaṃ . . . pe . . . saṅkhāre attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti 'Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā imasmim viññāṇe' ti viññāṇa-

asmim attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi maṇi . . .
pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Evam viññāpasmim attānaṃ samanupassati.

Attānudiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

40. Micchādiṭṭhiyā katamehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso
hoti ?

‘Natthi dinnan’ ti vatthum evamvādo micchādiṭṭh-
ābhinivesaparāmāso¹ diṭṭhi : diṭṭhi na vatthum, vatthum na
diṭṭhi ; aññā diṭṭhi, aññaṃ vatthum ; yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca
vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi,
micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhivipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na
ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Natthi yiṭṭhan’ ti vatthum . . . pe . . .
‘natthi hutan’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi sukatadukkatānaṃ
kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi ayaṃ loko’
ti vatthum, ‘natthi paro loko’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi mātā’
ti vatthum, ‘natthi pitā’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi sattā opapā-
tikā’ ti vatthum, ‘natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammag-
gatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṃ ca lokaṃ paraṃ ca lokaṃ
sayā abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentīti’ vatthum evamvādo
micchādiṭṭhābhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ
dasamā² micchāvattukā micchādiṭṭhi, micchādiṭṭhi diṭṭhi-
vipatti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.
Micchādiṭṭhiyā imehi dasahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

41. Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhini-
veso hoti ?

Idha assutavā³ puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinito sappurisānaṃ
adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme
avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā
attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ,
vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāpaṃ attato samanupas-
sati, viññāpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāpaṃ, viñ-
ñāpasmim vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ?

Idh’ ekacco paṭhavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ

¹ micchābhinivesa°, S. M.

² dasamicchāvattukā, S. M., dasavattukā, K.

³ asutavā, M.

attato samanupassati—‘yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ so ahaṃ, yo ahaṃ taṃ odātakasiṇaṃ’ ti odātakasiṇaṃ ca attāṃ ca advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadipassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati. Abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā sakkāyadiṭṭhi, sakkāyadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

42. Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā katamehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā rūpaṃ rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, viññānavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attāni vā viññānaṃ viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Kathaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati ?

Idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Ayaṃ kho me attā, so kho pana me ayaṃ attā iminā rūpena rūpavā’ ti rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi rukkho chāyā sampanno assa . . . pe . . . evamevaṃ idh’ ekacco vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā sassatadiṭṭhi, sassatadiṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Sakkāyavattukāya sassatadiṭṭhiyā imehi paṇṇarasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

43. Sakkāyavattukāya ucchedadiṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahi¹ ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . . sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññānaṃ attato samanupassati.

Kathaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati ?

¹ paṇṇarasahi, K.

Idh' ekacco paṭhavikasinaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasinaṃ attato samanupassati—'yaṃ odātakasinaṃ so ahaṃ' . . . pe . . . advayaṃ samanupassati. Seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā sakkāyavattukā ucchedaditṭhi, ucchedaditṭhi micchādītṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . . Sakkāyavattukāya ucchedaditṭhiyā imehi pañcahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

44. Antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katamehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Asassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Antavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'anantavā loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā, 'Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti, 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katihākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti . . . pe . . . 'N'eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

45. 'Sassato loko' ti antaggāhikāya ditṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

'Rūpaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesaparā-māso ditṭhi, tāya ditṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā ditṭhi. Ditṭhi na vatthum vatthum na ditṭhi, añña ditṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca ditṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā 'sassato loko' ti antaggāhikā ditṭhi, antaggāhikā ditṭhi micchādītṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo.

'Vedanā loko c'eva sassatā cāti' . . . pe . . . 'saññā, saṅkhārā, viññānaṃ loko c'eva sassatañ cāti' abhinivesa-parāmāso ditṭhi, tāya ditṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ

pañcamī ‘sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

46. ‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

‘Rūpaṃ loko c’eva asassatañ cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum vatthum na diṭṭhi, aññā diṭṭhi aññaṃ vatthum, yā ca diṭṭhi yañ ca vatthum ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Vedanā loko c’eva asassatā cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ loko c’eva asassatañ cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto . . . pe . . . ayaṃ pañcamī ‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi, antaggāhikā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

47. ‘Antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

Idh’ ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Antavā ayaṃ loko parivaṭṭumo’¹ ti antasaññi hoti: ‘yaṃ pharati taṃ vatthuñ c’eva loko ca, yena pharati so attā c’eva loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi, tāya diṭṭhiyā so anto gahito ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi. Diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh’ ekacco parittaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato pharati, lohītakato pharati, odātakato pharati, obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

¹ vaṭṭumo, S.

‘Antavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

48. ‘Anantavo loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idh’ ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ nīlakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti ‘Anantavā ayaṃ loko apariyanto’ ti anantasaññī hoti : yaṃ pharati . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘anantavā loko’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Idh’ ekacco vipulaṃ okāsaṃ pītakato . . . pe . . . obhāsakato pharati; tassa evaṃ hoti . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Anantavā loko’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

49. ‘Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ¹ jīvaṃ c’eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ jīvaṃ c’eva sarīraṃ ca, yaṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

50. ‘Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na² jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ, jīvaṃ na sarīraṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

¹ M. has Tvaṃ rūpaṃ.

² S. omits na. K. has rūpaṃ sarīraṃ na jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ.

‘Aññaṃ jivaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

51. ‘Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti pi tiṭṭhati pi uppajjati pi nibbattati pīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, sañña, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

52. ‘Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, sañña, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

53. ‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ, Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti ca na ca hoti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, sañña, saṅkhārā, viññāṇaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

54. ‘N’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti

antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Rūpaṃ idh’eva maraṇadhammaṃ,’ ‘Tathāgato kāyassa bhedaṃ hoti ca na ca hotīti’ abhinivesaparāmāso diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. Vedanā, saññā, saṅkhārā, viññāpaṃ idh’ eva maraṇadhammaṃ . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

‘Hoti ca na ca hoti Tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi pañcahākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

Antaggāhikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi paññāsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

55. Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Cattāro sassatavādā, cattāro ekaccasassatikā, cattāro antānantikā, cattāro amarāvikkhepikā, dve adhiccasamuppannikā.

Pubbantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

56. Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā katamehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Soḷasa saññivādā, aṭṭha asaññivādā, aṭṭha nevasaññināsaññivādā, satta ucchedavādā, pañca diṭṭhadhammanibbānavādā.

Aparantānudiṭṭhiyā imehi catucattālīsāya ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

57. Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Yā diṭṭhi diṭṭhigataṃ diṭṭhigahaṇaṃ . . . pe . . . diṭṭhābhiniveso diṭṭhiparāmāso.

Saññojanikāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

58. ‘Ahan’ ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ‘ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā¹ diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . .

¹ ‘Cakkhuṃ ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, S. K.

ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi, mānavi-
nibandhā diṭṭhi micchādiṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni sañño-
janāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Sotaṃ ahan’ ti . . . pe . . .
‘ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhu-
viññāṇaṃ, manoviññāṇaṃ ahan’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso
‘ahan’ ti mānavinibandhā diṭṭhi¹ . . . pe . . . imāni sañ-
ñojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo.

'Ahan' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasahi
ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

59. 'Maman' ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi
atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti?

‘Cakkhuṃ maman’ ti abhinivesaparāmāso ‘maman’ ti mānavinibandhā ditṭhi; ditṭhi na vatthuṃ . . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā ‘maman’ ti mānavinibandhā ditṭhi, mānavinibandhā ditṭhi micchāditṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo. ‘Sotaṃ maman’ ti . . . pe . . . ‘ghānaṃ, jivhā, kāyo, mano, rūpā, dhammā, cakkhuvinnāṇaṃ, manovinnāṇaṃ maman’ ti abhinivesa-parāmāso ‘maman’ ti mānavinibandhā ditṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca ditṭhiyo.

‘Maman’ ti mānavinibandhāya diṭṭhiyā imehi aṭṭhārasaḥi ākārehi abhiniveso hoti.

60. Attavādapaṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi vīsatiyā
ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

Idha assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī . . . pe . . .
sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati,
rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā
attānaṃ . . . pe . . . vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṅkhāre, viñ-
ñānaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ,
attani vā viññānaṃ, viññānasmiṃ vā attānaṃ . . . pe . . .

Katham rūpaṃ attato samanupassati?

Idh' ekacco pathavikasiṇaṃ . . . pe . . . odātakasiṇaṃ
attato samanupassati; 'yaṃ odātakasiṇaṃ, so ahaṃ' . . .
pe . . . seyyathāpi telappadīpassa jhāyato . . . pe . . .
evamevaṃ idh' ekacco odātakasiṇaṃ attato samanupassati

¹ S. and K. here have the reading in the text.

. . . pe . . . ayaṃ paṭhamā rūpavattukā attavāda-
paṭisaññuttā diṭṭhi . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni na ca
diṭṭhiyo. Evaṃ rūpaṃ attato samanupassati . . . pe . . .

Attavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

61. Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā katamehi aṭṭhahi
ākārehi abhiniveso hoti ?

‘Sassato attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavā-
dapāṭissaññuttā diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . .
imāni saññojanāni na ca diṭṭhiyo. ‘Asassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘sassato ca asassato ca attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’eva sassato nāsassato attā ca loko
cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . .
‘anantavā attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘antavā ca anantavā
ca attā ca loko cāti’ . . . pe . . . ‘n’ev’ antavā nānantavā
attā ca loko cāti’ abhinivesaparāmāso lokavādapāṭisaññuttā
diṭṭhi; diṭṭhi na vatthum . . . pe . . . imāni saññojanāni
na ca diṭṭhiyo.

Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya diṭṭhiyā imehi vīsatiyā ākārehi
abhiniveso hoti.

62. Oliyanābhiniveso¹ bhavaditṭhi, atidhāvanābhiniveso²
vibhavaditṭhi; assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhi-
niveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati vibhavaditṭhiyo ? Attānu-
ditṭhiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo ? . . . pe . . . Lokavādapāṭisaññuttāya
diṭṭhiyā aṭṭhahi ākārehi abhiniveso kati bhavaditṭhiyo kati
vibhavaditṭhiyo ?

Assādaditṭhiyā pañcatimsāya ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditṭhiyo siyā vibhavaditṭhiyo; attānuditṭhiyā vīsa-
tiyā ākārehi abhiniveso paṇṇarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca
vibhavaditṭhiyo; micchāditṭhiyā dasahi ākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvata vibhavaditṭhiyo; sakkāyaditṭhiyā vīsatiyā
ākārehi abhiniveso paṇṇarasa bhavaditṭhiyo pañca vib-
havaditṭhiyo; sakkāyavattukāya sassataditṭhiyā paṇṇa-

¹ Olayanābhiniveso, S.

² abhibhāvanābhiniveso, S. and K. as v.l.

rasahi ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; sak-
kāyavatthukāya ucchedaditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘sassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya
ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavadi-
tthiyo ; ‘asassato loko’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘antavā
loko’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso
siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘anantavā loko’
ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘taṃ jivāṃ taṃ
sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘aṇṇāṃ jivāṃ aṇṇāṃ
sarīraṃ’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; ‘hoti Tathāgato param
maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ; ‘na hoti Tathāgato param
maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhi-
niveso sabbāvatā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘hoti ca na ca hoti
Tathāgato param maraṇā’ ti antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañca-
hākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavadit-
tthiyo ; ‘n’eva hoti na na hoti Tathāgato param maraṇā’ ti
antaggāhikāya ditthiyā pañcahākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; pubbantānuditthiyā
atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā
vibhavaditthiyo ; aparantānuditthiyā catucattālīsāya ākā-
rehi abhiniveso siyā bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ;
saññojanikāya ditthiyā atthārasahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘ahan’ ti mānavini-
bandhāya ditthiyā atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā
vibhavaditthiyo ; ‘maman’ ti mānavinibandhāya ditthiyā
atthārasa ākārehi abhiniveso sabbāvatā bhavaditthiyo ;
attavādapatisaṇṇuttāya ditthiyā vīsatiyā ākārehi abhiniveso
pannarasa bhavaditthiyo pañca vibhavaditthiyo ; lokavā-
dapatisaṇṇuttāya ditthiyā atthahi ākārehi abhiniveso siyā
bhavaditthiyo siyā vibhavaditthiyo. Sabbāvatā ditthiyo
assādaditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo attānuditthiyo, sabbā-
vatā ditthiyo micchāditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo sakkāya-
ditthiyo, sabbāvatā ditthiyo antaggāhikā ditthiyo, sabbā-

vatā diṭṭhiyo saññojanikā diṭṭhiyo, attavādapatisaññuttā diṭṭhiyo¹ bhavaditṭhiyo vibhavaditṭhiyo. Etaṃ dvayaṃ takkitā nissitā ye² tesāṃ nirodhamhi n'atthi ñāṇaṃ yathāyaṃ³ loko viparītasāññi ti.

63. Dvhi Bhikkhave diṭṭhigatehi pariyutṭhitā devamanussā oliyanti eke, atidhāvanti eke, cakkhumanto ca passanti. Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave oliyanti eke? Bhavārāmā Bhikkhave devamanussā bhavaratā bhavasammuditā, tesāṃ bhavanirodhāya dhamme desiyamāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati⁴ na pasīdati⁵ na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave oliyanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke? Bhaven' eva⁶ kho pan' eke aṭṭiyamānā⁷ harāyamānā jigucchamānā vibhavaṃ abhinandanti, 'yato kira bho ayaṃ attā kāyassa bhedā ucchijjati vinassati na hoti paraṃ maraṇā' ti, etaṃ santaṃ ekaṃ paṇītaṃ yathābhavanti.⁸ Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave atidhāvanti eke.

Kathaṃ ca Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti? Idha Bhikkhave bhikkhu bhūtaṃ bhūtato passati, bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Evaṃ kho Bhikkhave cakkhumanto ca passanti.

Yo bhūtaṃ bhūtato disvā bhūtassa ca atikkamaṃ yathābhūtedhimuccati bhavataṇhāparikkhayā, sa ve⁹ bhūtassa pariññā¹⁰ vītataṇho bhavābhavē bhūtassa vibhavā bhikkhu nāgacchati punabbhavan ti.

¹ M. has saññojanikā diṭṭhiyo sabbāvatā diṭṭhiyo attavādapatisaññuttā diṭṭhiyo bhavaṃ ca diṭṭhiṃ vibhavaṃ ca diṭṭhiṃ.

² se, M. S. has evaṃ dvayaṃ tittikā ca nisitako ca va tesāṃ, &c.

³ yathāyaṃ, S.

⁴ pakkhandhati, M.

⁵ passidati, S. sampasīdati, K.

⁶ bhavena, K.

⁷ attaliyamānā, S.

⁸ yāthāvanti, M. yathāvantani, S.

⁹ sace, K.

¹⁰ pariññāso, M. ; pariññāto so, K. ; pariññāyo, S.

64. Tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī, tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī?

Titthiyo ca titthiyasāvako ca yo ca micchādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā vipannadiṭṭhī.

Katame tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī?

Tathāgato ca Tathāgatasāvako ca yo ca sammādiṭṭhiko ; ime tayo puggalā sampannadiṭṭhī.

Kodhano upanāhī ca pāpamakkhī ca yo naro
vipannadiṭṭhī māyāvī taṃ jaññā 'vasalo' iti.¹
akodhano anupanāhī amakkhī² suddhataṃ gato
sampannadiṭṭhī medhāvī taṃ jaññā 'ariyo' ititi.¹

65. Tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo, tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' vipannadiṭṭhi, 'Eso me attā' ti vipannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso vipannadiṭṭhiyo.

Katamā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo?

'N' etaṃ maman' ti sampannadiṭṭhi, 'N' eso 'haṃ asmīti' sampannadiṭṭhi, 'Na me so attā' ti sampannadiṭṭhi.

Imā tisso sampannadiṭṭhiyo.

66. 'Etaṃ maman' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Eso me attā' ti kā diṭṭhi? Kati diṭṭhiyo? Katamantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo?

'Etaṃ maman' ti pubbantānudiṭṭhi, atṭhārasa diṭṭhiyo, pubbantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

'Eso 'haṃ asmīti' aparantānudiṭṭhi, catucattālisa diṭṭhiyo, aparantānuggahitā tā diṭṭhiyo.

¹ imeti, K. ; cf. Sutta Nipāta, 116.

² visuddho, M. ; amakkhīsu Tathāgato, S. and K. as v.l.

'Eso me attā' ti vīsativatthukā attānuditthi, vīsativatthukā sakkāyaditthi, sakkāyaditthipamukhāni¹ dvāsatthi ditthagatāni, pubbantāparantānuggahitā tā ditthiyo.

68. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi nittham gatā, sabbe te ditthisampannā; tesam² ditthisampannānam² pañcannam idha nitthā pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha nitthā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabijissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca ditthe va dhamme Arahā. Imesam pañcannam idha nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā?

Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamṣotassa akanitthagāmino. Imesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

69. Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam² sotāpannānam² pañcannam idha nitthā, pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha nitthā? Sattakkhattuparamassa kolaṅkolassa ekabijissa sakadāgāmissa yo ca ditthe va dhamme Arahā. Imesam pañcannam idha nitthā.

Katamesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā? Antarāparinibbāyissa upahaccaparinibbāyissa asaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa sasaṅkhāraparinibbāyissa uddhamṣotasssa akanitthagāmino. Imesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.

Ye keci Bhikkhave mayi aveccapasannā, sabbe te sotāpannā; tesam sotāpannānam imesam pañcannam idha nitthā, imesam pañcannam idha vihāya nitthā.³

D i t t h i k a t h ā s a m a t t ā.

¹ °pamukhena, K.; °samunena, S.

² K. omits.

³ nitthā ti, K.

III. MAHĀVAGGE ĀNĀPĀNAKATHĀ.

1. SOLASAVATTHUKAṀ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato samādhikāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjanti—atṭha paripantho¹ ñāṇāni, atṭha upakāre ñāṇāni, atṭhārāsa upakkilese ñāṇāni, terasa vodāne ñāṇāni, battimsaṃ satokārisu² ñāṇāni, catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni, dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni, atṭha nibbidāñāṇāni, atṭha nibbidānulo-mañāṇāni, atṭha nibbidāyapaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni, ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni.

2. Katamāni atṭha paripantho' ñāṇāni, atṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni?

Kāmacchando samādhissa paripantho, nekkhammaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; byāpādo samādhissa paripantho, abyāpādo samādhissa upakāraṃ; thīnamiddhaṃ samādhissa paripantho, ālokasaññā samādhissa upakāraṃ; uddhaccaṃ samādhissa paripantho, avikkhepo samādhissa upakāraṃ; vicikicchā samādhissa paripantho, dhamma-vavatthānaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; avijjā samādhissa paripantho, ñāṇaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; arati samādhissa paripantho, pāmojjaṃ samādhissa upakāraṃ; sabbe pi akusalā dhammā samādhissa paripantho, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā samādhissa upakāraṃ. Imāni atṭha paripantho ñāṇāni, atṭha ca upakāre ñāṇāni.

Imehi soḷasaḥi ākārehi uddhataṃ³ cittaṃ³ samuducittaṃ⁴ cittaṃ ekatte santiṭṭhati, nīvaraṇehi visujjhati.

¹ paribandhe, M.; paripanto, S. ² satokāriya, S. M.

³ uducitaṃ, M.; udupatacittaṃ, K., which gives uddhataṃ as v.l.

⁴ samuducitaṃ, M.; pamuducittaṃ, S.; samudupata-cittaṃ, K., with samuducittaṃ as v.l.

3. Katame te ekattā?

Nekhammaṃ ekattaṃ, abyāpādo ekattaṃ, ālokasaññā ekattaṃ, avikkhepo ekattaṃ, dhammavavatthānaṃ ekattaṃ, ñāṇaṃ ekattaṃ, pāmojjaṃ ekattaṃ, sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ekattā.

Katāme te nīvaraṇā?

Kāmacchando nīvaraṇaṃ, byāpādo nīvaraṇaṃ, thīnamiddhaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, uddhaccaṃ nīvaraṇaṃ, vicikicchā nīvaraṇaṃ, avijjā nīvaraṇaṃ, aratī nīvaraṇaṃ, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā nīvaraṇā.¹

4. 'Nīvaraṇā' ti. Ken' atthēna nīvaraṇā? Nīyyānāvaraṇatthēna nīvaraṇā.

Katame te niyyānā?

Nekhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca nekkhammena ariyā niyyanti;² kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ, tena ca kāmacchandena nivutattā nekkhammaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti³ kāmacchando niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; abyāpādo ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ, tena ca abyāpādena ariyā niyyanti; byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ, tena ca byāpādena nivutattā abyāpādaṃ ariyānaṃ niyyānaṃ na pajānātīti byāpādo niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; ālokasaññā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, thīnamiddhaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; avikkhepo ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, uddhaccaṃ niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; dhammavavatthānaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, vicikicchā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; ñāṇaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, avijjā niyyānāvaraṇaṃ . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; pāmojjaṃ ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, aratī niyyānāvaraṇaṃ; sabbe pi kusalā dhammā ariyānaṃ . . . pe . . . ariyā niyyanti, sabbe pi akusalā dhammā niyyānāvaraṇā . . . pe . . . niyyānāvaraṇā. Imēhi ca pana nīvaraṇēhi visuddhacittassa

¹ S. M. omit nīvaraṇā.

² niyyanti, S. K.

³ nappajānātīti, S. K.

soḷasavatthukam ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇi-
kasamodhānā.

5. Katame atthārassa upakkilesā uppajjanti?

Assāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhat-
tavikkhepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, passās-
ādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhāvikk-
hepagataṃ cittaṃ samādhissa paripantho, assāsapaṭikaṇ-
khanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho, passā-
sapaṭikaṇkhanā nikanti taṇhācariyā samādhissa paripantho,
assāsenābhitunnassa¹ passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā² samā-
dhissa paripantho, passāsenābhitunnassa³ assāsapaṭilābhe
mucchanā² samādhissa paripantho.

Anugacchanā ca assāsaṃ passāsaṃ anugacchanā
sati

ajjhattavikkhepā kaṇkhanā bahiddhāvikkhepapat-
thanā,

⁴assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā
passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchanā,⁴
cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
yehi vikkhepamānassa⁵ no ca⁶ cittaṃ vimuccati
vimokkhaṃ appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

6. Nimittaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho,⁷ assāsaṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; nimittaṃ āvajjato
passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa paripantho; passā-
saṃ āvajjato nimitte cittaṃ vikampati, samādhissa pari-
pantho; assāsaṃ āvajjato passāse cittaṃ vikampati, samā-
dhissa paripantho; passāsaṃ āvajjato assāse cittaṃ
vikampati, samādhissa paripantho.

¹ asāsenāti kucchinnassa, S.

² samucchinnā, S. and K. as v.l.

³ pasesenābhitunnassa, S.

⁴ K. omits these two lines.

⁵ vikampa°, K.; avikkhepa°, S.

⁶ ce, K.

⁷ paribandho, M., always.

Nimittam āvajjamānassa assāse vikkhipate¹ mano
 assāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 nimittam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa nimitte cittam vikampati,
 assāsam āvajjamānassa passāse vikkhipate mano
 passāsam āvajjamānassa assāse cittam vikampati,
 cha ete uppakilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi vikkhepamānassa² no ca³ cittam vimuccati
 vimokkham appajānantā te honti parapattiyā ti.

7. Atitānudhāvanam cittam vikkhepānupatitam samādhissa paripantho,⁴ anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam cittam vikkhambhitam⁵ samādhissa paripantho, līnam cittam kosajjānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, atipaggahitam cittam uddhaccānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, abhinātam⁶ cittam rāgānupatitam samādhissa paripantho, apanātam⁷ cittam byāpādānupatitam samādhissa paripantho.

Atitānudhāvanam cittam anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanam
 līnam
 atipaggahitam abhiññātam⁶ apaññātam⁷ cittam na
 samādhiyati,
 cha ete upakkilesā ānāpānasatisamādhissa
 yehi upakkilīṭṭhasaṅkappo adhicittam nappajānātīti.

8. Assāsādimajjhapiyosānam satiyā anugacchato ajjhattam vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi cittam pi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā ca, passāsādimajjhapiyosānam satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikan-tiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passā-sapaṭikaṅkhanāya nikantiyā taṇhācariyāya kāyo pi . . . pe

¹ vikkhepate, S. ; vikkhippate, K.

² vikampa°, K. ; vikkhamba°, S.

³ ce, K. ⁴ paribandho, M., always.

⁵ vikampitam, M. K.

⁶ abhinātam, S. and K. as v.l.

⁷ apagatam, S. ; apanātam, K. as v.l.

. . . phanditā ca, assāsenābhitunnassa passāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā¹ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsenābhitunnassa assāsapaṭilābhe mucchitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittam āvajjato assāse cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsam āvajjato nimitte cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, nimittam āvajjato passāse cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsam āvajjato nimitte cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, assāsam āvajjato passāse cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, passāsam āvajjato assāse cittam vikampitattā kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atitānudhāvanena cittena vikkhepānupatitena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, anāgatapaṭikaṅkhanena² cittena vikkhambhitena³ kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, līnena cittena kosajjānupatitena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, atipaggahitena cittena uddhaccānupatitena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, abhinātena cittena rāgānupatitena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca, apanātena cittena byāpādānupatitena kāyo pi . . . pe . . . phanditā ca.

Ānāpānasati yassa aparipunnā⁴ abhāvitā
kāyo pi iñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti iñjitaṃ
kāyo pi phandito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti phanditaṃ.
Ānāpānasati yassa paripunnā subhavitā
kāyo pi aniñjito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aniñjitaṃ
kāyo pi aphantito hoti cittaṃ pi hoti aphantitaṃ ti.

Tehi ca pana nīvaraṇehi visuddhacittassa soḷasavathukam ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato khaṇikasamodhānā ime atthārasa upakkilesā uppajjanti.

9. Katamāni terasa vodāne ñānāni?

Atitānudhāvanam cittaṃ vikkhepānupatitam, taṃ vivajjayitvā ekaṭṭhāne samādahati; evaṃ pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Anāgatapatikaṅkhaṇam cittaṃ vikkham-

¹ mucchanattā, K. as v.l.

³ vikampitena, M. K. as v.l.

² pātikaṅkhena, K.

⁴ paripuṇṇā, S. M.

bhitam,¹ tam vivajjayitvā tatth' eva adhimoceti; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Līnaṃ cittaṃ kosajjānupatitaṃ, tam paggaṇhitvā kosajjaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Atipaggahitaṃ cittaṃ uddhaccānupatitaṃ, tam niggaṇhitvā² uddhaccaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Abhinataṃ cittaṃ rāgaṇupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā rāgaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Apanataṃ cittaṃ byāpādānupatitaṃ, tam sampajāno hutvā byāpādaṃ pajahati; evam pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati. Imehi chahi ṭhānehi parisuddhaṃ cittaṃ pariyodātaṃ ekatagataṃ hoti.

10. Katame te ekattā ? Dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ³ samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ vayalakkaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ, dānavossaggupaṭṭhānekattaṃ cāgādhimuttānaṃ, samathanimittupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca adhiccittamanuyuttānaṃ, vayalakkaṇupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca vipassakānaṃ, nirodhupaṭṭhānekattaṃ ca ariyapuggalānaṃ. Imehi catūhi ṭhānehi ekatagataṃ cittaṃ paṭipadāvisuddhipasannaṃ⁴ c'eva hoti upekkhānubrūhitaṃ ca ñāṇena ca sampahaṃsitaṃ.

11. Paṭhamassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ?

Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

12. Paṭhamassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi: ādissa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādissa tīni lakkhaṇāni: yo tassa paripantho⁵ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati, yaṇ ca paripanthato⁶ cittaṃ visujjhati, yaṇ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathanimittam paṭipajjati, yaṇ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Paṭha-

¹ vikampitaṃ, M. K. as v.l.

² viniggaṇhitvā, M.; paggaṇhitvā, S.

³ dānavosagg°, M.

⁴ °pakkhandañ c'eva, M.; °pakkhandhañ c'esa, S.

⁵ paribandho, S. M.

⁶ paññāpanato, S.

massa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādiassa imāni tīni lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam ādikalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca.

13. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Majjhassa tīni lakkhaṇāni : visuddham cittaṁ ajjhupekkhati, samathapaṭipannaṁ ajjhupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati, yaṇ ca visuddham cittaṁ ajjhupekkhati, yaṇ ca samathapaṭipannaṁ ajjhupekkhati, yaṇ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjhupekkhati. Paṭhamassa jhānassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe : majjhassa imāni tīni lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam majjhakalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca.

14. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṁsanā pariyosānaṁ : pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni : tattha jātānaṁ dhammānaṁ anativattanatṭhena sampahaṁsanā, indriyānaṁ ekarasatṭhena sampahaṁsanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanatṭhena sampahaṁsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṁsanā. Paṭhamassa jhānassa sampahaṁsanā pariyosānaṁ : pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati paṭhamam jhānam pariyosānakalyāṇaṇ c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampannaṇ ca. Evaṁ tivattagataṁ cittaṁ tividhakalyāṇakaṁ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṁ, vitakkasampannaṇ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṇ ca pītisampannaṇ ca sukkhasampannaṇ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṇ ca saddhāsampannaṇ ca viriyasampannaṇ ca satisampannaṇ ca samādhisampannaṇ ca paññāsampannaṇ ca.

15. Dutiyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṁ majjhe, kiṁ pariyosānaṁ ?

Dutiyassa jhānassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṁsanā pariyosānaṁ . . . pe . . . Evaṁ tivattagataṁ cittaṁ tividhakalyāṇakaṁ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṁ, pītisampannaṇ¹ c'eva hoti sukkhasampannaṇ c'eva cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṇ ca . . . pe . . . paññāsampannaṇ ca.

¹ K. inserts vicārasampannaṇ c'eva before pītisampannaṇ c'eva.

Tatīyassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ magge, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, sukkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca. Catutthassa jhānassa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

16. Ākāsañācāyatanaśamāpattiyā, viññāṇañcāyatanaśamāpattiyā, ākiñcaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā, nevaśaññānāśaññāyatanaśamāpattiyā ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, upekkhasampannaṃ c'eva hoti cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

17. Aniccānupassanāya ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ? ... pe ... Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakkhaṇasampannaṃ, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti ... pe ... paññāsampannaṃ ca.

Dukkhanupassanāya ... pe ... anattānupassanāya, nibbidānupassanāya, virāgānupassanāya, nirodhānupassanāya, paṭinissaggānupassanāya, khayānupassanāya, vāyānupassanāya, vipariṇāmanupassanāya, animittānupassanāya, appaṇihitānupassanāya, suññānupassanāya, adhi-paññādharmavipassanāya, yathābhūtañānadassanāya, ādinavānupassanāya, paṭisaṅkhānupassanāya, vivatṭṭānānupassanāya, sotāpattimaggaśa, sakadāgāmiimaggaśa, anāgāmiimaggaśa, Arahattamaggaśa ko ādi, kiṃ majjhe, kiṃ pariyosānaṃ ?

Arahattamaggaśa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi, upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe, sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ.

18. Arahattamaggaśa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi : ādiśa kati lakkhaṇāni ?

Ādiśa tīpi lakkhaṇāni : yo taśa paripantho¹ tato cittaṃ visujjhati, visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimam samathani-mittaṃ paṭipajjati, paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhan-

¹ paribandho, S. M.

dati; yañ ca paripanthato¹ cittaṃ visujjhati, yañ ca visuddhattā cittaṃ majjhimāṃ samathanimittāṃ paṭipajjati, yañ ca paṭipannattā tattha cittaṃ pakkhandati. Arahattamaggassa paṭipadāvisuddhi ādi: ādissa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo ādikalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

19. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe: majjhassa kati lakkhaṇāni?

Majjhassa tīṇi lakkhaṇāni: visuddhaṃ cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, samathapaṭipannam ajjupekkhati, ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjupekkhati, yañ ca visuddhaṃ cittaṃ ajjupekkhati, yañ ca samathapaṭipannaṃ ajjupekkhati, yañ ca ekattupaṭṭhānam ajjupekkhati. Arahattamaggassa upekkhānubrūhanā majjhe: majjhassa imāni tīṇi lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo majjhakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca.

20. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ: pariyosānassa kati lakkhaṇāni?

Pariyosānassa cattāri lakkhaṇāni: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, tadupagavirivayāhanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā, āsevanatṭhena sampahaṃsanā. Arahattamaggassa sampahaṃsanā pariyosānaṃ: pariyosānassa imāni cattāri lakkhaṇāni. Tena vuccati Arahattamaggo pariyosānakalyāṇo c'eva hoti lakkhaṇasampanno ca. Evaṃ tivattagataṃ cittaṃ tividhakalyāṇakaṃ dasalakhaṇasampanno, vitakkasampannaṃ c'eva hoti vicārasampannaṃ ca pītisampannaṃ ca sukhasampannaṃ ca cittassa adhiṭṭhānasampannaṃ ca saddhāsampannaṃ ca viriyasampannaṃ ca satisampannaṃ ca samādhisampannaṃ ca paññāsampannaṃ ca.

21. Nimittaṃ assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa² ajānato ca³ tayo dhamme bhāvanā n'upalabbhati,

¹ paññāpanato, S.

² anārammaṇamekacittassa, K.; anārammaṇam ekassa cittassa, S.

³ S. omits.

nimittam assāsapassāsā anārammaṇā-m-ekacittassa¹
jānato ca tayo dhamme bhāvanā upalabbhatīti.

22. Kathaṃ ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā
na honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittaṃ
vikkhepaṃ gacchati, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati, payogaṃ
ca sādheti, visesaṃ adhigacchati?

Seyyathāpi rukkho same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, tame-
naṃ puriso kakacena chindeyya, rukkhe phutṭhakakaca-
dantānaṃ vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā hoti, na āgate
vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā
vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati,
payogaṃ ca sādheti, visesaṃ adhigacchati²: yathā rukkho
same bhūmibhāge nikkhitto, evaṃ upanibandhanā nimit-
taṃ, yathā kakacadantā evaṃ assāsapassāsā, yathā rukkhe
phutṭhakakacadantānaṃ vasena purisassa sati upatṭhitā
hoti, na āgate vā gate vā kakacadante manasikaroti, na
āgatā vā gatā vā kakacadantā aviditā honti, padhānaṃ
ca paññāyati, payogaṃ ca sādheti, visesaṃ adhigacchati—
evamevaṃ bhikkhū nāsikagge vā mukhanimutte vā satim
upatṭhāpetvā nisinno hoti, na āgate vā gate vā assāsa-
passāse manasikaroti, na āgatā vā gatā vā assāsapassāsā
aviditā honti, padhānaṃ ca paññāyati, payogaṃ ca sādheti,
visesaṃ adhigacchati.³

23. Katamaṃ padhānaṃ?

Āraddhaviriyassa kāyo pi cittaṃ pi kammaniyaṃ hoti;
idaṃ padhānaṃ.

Katamo payogo?

Āraddhaviriyassa uppekilesā pahīyanti, vitakkā vūpasa-
manti; ayaṃ payogo.

Katamo viseso?

Āraddhaviriyassa saññojanā pahīyanti, anusayā byanti-
honti⁴; ayaṃ viseso.

Evaṃ ime tayo dhammā ekacittassa ārammaṇā na

¹ ārammaṇā me cittassa, S.

² S. M. omit visesaṃ adhigacchati.

³ S. M. add padhānaṃ ca.

⁴ papanti hoti, S.; byāsanti, K.

honti, na c'ime tayo dhammā aviditā honti, na ca cittam vikkhepaṃ gacchati padhānaṃ ca paññāyati payogaṃ ca sādheti viśesaṃ adhigacchati.

24. Ānāpānasati yassa paripuṇṇā subhāvitā
anupubbaṃ paricitā yathā Buddhena desitā,
so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā ti.¹

'Ānan' ti. Assāso no passāso. 'Apānan' ti. Passāso no assāso.

Assāsavasena upatṭhānaṃ sati, passāsavasena upatṭhānaṃ sati: yo assasati² tass' upatṭhāti, yo passasati tass' upatṭhāti.

'Paripuṇṇā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, parivāraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā, paripūraṭṭhena paripuṇṇā.

'Subhāvitā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattaṇaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasaṭṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā. Tass' ime cattāro bhāvanaṭṭhā yānikatā honti vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitā susamāradhā.

25. 'Yānikatā' ti. Yattha yattha ākaṅkhati, tattha tattha vasippatto hoti balappatto vesārajappatto, tassa te dhammā āvajjanappaṭibandhā honti ākaṅkhaṇappaṭibandhā manasikārappaṭibandhā cattuppādapappaṭibandhā: tena vuccati 'Yānikatā' ti.

'Vatthukatā' ti. Yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti, tasmim tasmim vatthusmiṃ sati supatiṭṭhitā³ hoti; yasmiṃ yasmiṃ vā pana vatthusmiṃ sati supatiṭṭhitā³ hoti, tasmim tasmim vatthusmiṃ cittaṃ svādhiṭṭhitam hoti: tena vuccati 'Vatthukatā' ti.

'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.⁴ Yena yena cittaṃ abhiniharati, tena tena sati anuparivattati; yena yena vā pana sati anuparivattati, tena tena cittaṃ abhiniharati: tena vuccati 'Anuṭṭhitā' ti.

'Paricitā' ti. Pariggahaṭṭhena paricitā parivāraṭṭhena paricitā paripūraṭṭhena paricitā; satiyā pariggaṇhanto

¹ cf. Dhammapada, 174.

² assāsati, S., K.

³ supatṭhitā, M.

⁴ M. inserts vatthusmiṃ before yena.

jināti pāpake akusale dhamme : tena vuccati 'Paricitā' ti.¹

'Susamāradhā' ti. Cattāro susamāradhā : tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanatthēna susamāradhā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatthēna susamāradhā, tadupagaviriya-vāhanatthēna susamāradhā, tappaccanikānaṃ kilesānaṃ susamugghātattā² susamāradhā.

'Susaman' ti. Atthi samaṃ, atthi susamaṃ.

Katamaṃ samaṃ ? Ye tattha jātā anavajjā kusalā byādhipakkhiyā, idaṃ samaṃ. Katamaṃ susamaṃ ? Yaṃ tesaṃ tesaṃ dhammānaṃ ārammaṇaṃ nirodho nibbānaṃ, idaṃ susamaṃ. Iti idaṃ ca samaṃ idaṃ ca³ susamaṃ ñātaṃ hoti itthaṃ viditaṃ sacchikataṃ phassitaṃ paññāya, āradhāṃ hoti viriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upatthitā sati apamuṭṭhā,⁴ passaddho kāyo asāradhho,⁵ samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ : tena vuccati 'Susamāradhā' ti.

26. 'Anupubbaṃ paricitā' ti. Dīghaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; dīghaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; rassaṃ assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; rassaṃ passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena purimā purimā paricitā, pacchimā pacchimā anuparicitā ; Sabbā pi soḷasa-vatthukā ānāpānasatiyo aññamaññaṃ paricitā c'eva honti anuparicitā ca : tena vuccati 'Anupubbaṃ paricitā' ti.

27. 'Yathā' ti. Dasa yathatthā : attadamathattho yathattho, attasamathattho yathattho, attaparinibbāpanattho yathattho, abhiññattho yathattho, pariññattho yathattho, pahānattho yathattho, bhāvanattho yathattho,

¹ akusale dhamme paricitā, S. M.

² susamuhātattā, M. ; samugghātattā, S.

³ K. omits idaṃ ca.

⁴ asammuthā, M. ; sammuthā, S.

⁵ āradhho, K.

sacchikiriyaṭṭho yathattho, saccābhisamayatṭho yathattho, nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭho yathattho.

28. 'Buddho' ti. Yo so Bhagavā sayambhū anācariyako Buddhhe ananussutesu dhammesu sāmāṃ saccāni abhisambujjhati tattha ca sabbaññutaṃ patto balesu ca vasibhāvaṃ.

'Buddho' ti. Ken' atṭhena Buddho? 'Bujjhita saccānīti' Buddho, bodhetā¹ pajāyāti Buddho, sabbaññutāya Buddho, sabbadassavītāya Buddho, anaññaneyyatāya Buddho, visavitāya² Buddho, khīṇāsavaśaṅkhātena Buddho, nirupadhiśaṅkhātena³ Buddho, 'ekantavitarāgo' ti Buddho, 'ekantavītadoso' ti Buddho, 'ekantavitamoho' ti Buddho, 'ekantanikkilesa' ti Buddho, 'ekāyanamaggam gato' ti Buddho, 'eko anuttaram sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho' ti Buddho, abuddhivihatattā buddhipaṭilābhā Buddho.

'Buddho' ti. N'etaṃ nāmaṃ mātaraṃ kataṃ, na pitarā kataṃ, na bhātaraṃ kataṃ, na bhaginiyā kataṃ, na mittāmaccehi kataṃ, na ñātisālohithehi kataṃ, na samaṇa-brāhmaṇehi kataṃ, na devatāhi kataṃ; vimokkhaṇṭikam etaṃ Buddhānaṃ Bhagavantānaṃ Bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutañāṇassa paṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti, yadidaṃ Buddho ti.

29. 'Desitā' ti. Attadamathaṭṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attasamathaṭṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, attaparinibbāpanatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito . . . pe . . . nirodhe paṭiṭṭhāpakatṭho yathattho yathā Buddhena desito, so hi⁴ gahaṭṭho vā hoti pabajjito vā.

'Loko' ti. Khandhaloko dhātuloko āyatanaloko vipatibhavaloko vipattisambhavaloko sampattibhavaloko sampattisambhavaloko. Eko loko: sabbe sattā āharaṭṭhitikā . . . pe . . . atṭhārasa lokā: atṭhārasa dhātuyo.

30. 'Pabhāsetiti.' Attadamathaṭṭhaṃ yathatthaṃ abhi-

¹ bodhento, K.

² visatitāya, K.

³ nirūpalepasāṅkh°, M.; nirupakkilesasāṅkh°, K.

⁴ so ti, M.; hoti, K.

sambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti¹ pabhāseti, attasamathatṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti² pabhāseti, attaparinibbāpanatṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti . . . pe . . . nirodhe patitṭhāpakatṭham yathattham abhisambuddhattā so imaṃ lokam obhāseti bhāseti pabhāseti.

31. 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti. Yathā abbhā evaṃ kilesā, yathā cando evaṃ ariyañāṇam, yathā candimā devamutto evaṃ bhikkhu, yathā cando abbhā mutto mahiyā³ mutto⁴ dhūmarajā mutto rāhugahaṇā⁵ vippamutto bhāseti⁶ ca tapati⁶ ca viroceti⁶ ca, evameva bhikkhu sabbakilesehi vippamutto bhāseti ca tapati ca viroceti ca; tena vuccati 'Abbhā mutto va candimā' ti.

Imāni terasa vodāne ñāṇāni.

Bhāṇavāram.

32. Katamāni battimsa satokārīsu ñāṇāni⁷?

Idha bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamūlagato vā suñṇāgārato vā nisīdati pallaṅkam ābhujitvā ujum kāyaṃ paṇidhāya parimukham satim upatṭhapetvā. So sato vā assasati sato passasati, dīgham vā assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham vā passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā assasanto 'rassam assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassam vā passasanto 'rassam passasāmīti' pajānāti, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāram passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisaṃvedī,

¹ āsevati, S.; K. omits.

² S. has bhāseti here.

³ mahikā, M.; mahitā, S.

⁴ K. omits.

⁵ rāhupāṇā, K.

⁶ bhāsete ca tapate ca, all MSS.; virocate, M., only.

⁷ satokāriya, M.; sotokārīsa, S.

cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ, cittapaṭisaṃvedī . . . pe . . . abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ, samādaḥaṃ cittaṃ, vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, aniccānupassī virāgānupassī nirodhānupassī paṭinissaggānupassī assasissā-mīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmiti' sikkhati.

33. 'Idhāti.' Imissā dīṭṭhiyā, imissā khantiyā, imissā ruciya, imasmim ādāye, imasmim dhamme, imasmim vinaye, imasmim dhammavinaye, imasmim pāvācane, imasmim brahmacariye, imasmim satthusāsane : tena vuccati 'Idhāti.'

'Bhikkhūti.' Puthujjanakalyāṇako vā hoti bhikkhu sēkho vā Arahā vā akuppadhammo.

'Araññaṃ' ti. Nikkhamitvā bahi indakhilā sabbāṃ etaṃ araṇṇāṃ.

'Rukkhamūlan' ti. Yattha bhikkhuno āsanaṃ paññattaṃ hoti, mañco vā piṭṭhaṃ¹ vā bhisī vā tatṭikā vā cammakhaṇḍo vā tiṇasanthāro² vā paṇṇasanthāro vā palālasanthāro³ vā, tattha bhikkhu caṅkamati vā tiṭṭhati vā nisīdati vā seyyaṃ vā kappeti.

'Suññaṃ' ti. Kenaci anākiṇṇaṃ hoti gahaṭṭhehi vā pabbajitehi vā.

'Āgāraṃ' ti. Vihāro aḍḍhayogo pāsādo hammiyaṃ guhā ti.

'Nisīdati pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā' ti. Nisinno hoti pallaṅkaṃ ābhujitvā.

'Ujuma kāyaṃ paṇidhāyāti.' Ujuko hoti kāyo ṭhito supaṇihito.⁴

'Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti. 'Parīti' parigahaṭṭho, 'mukhaṃ' ti niyyānaṭṭho, 'satīti' upaṭṭhānaṭṭho ; tena vuccati 'Parimukhaṃ satim upaṭṭhapetvā' ti.

34. 'Sato va assasati sato passasatīti.'⁵ Battimsāya

¹ piṭṭhaṃ, M.

² tiṇasataro, M.

³ patasasantharo, K. ; palassandharo, S.

⁴ ṭhito paṇihito, S. ; paṇidhito paṇihito, K.

⁵ K. omits sato passasatīti.

ākārehi satokāri hoti :¹ dīgham assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānato sati² upatthitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena satokāri hoti; dīgham passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; rassam assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; rassam passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti; paṭinissaggānupassī assāsavasena, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam . . . pe . . . satokāri hoti.

35. Katham dīgham assasanto 'dīgham assasāmīti' pajānāti, dīgham passasanto 'dīgham passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Dīgham assāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, dīgham passāsam addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham passāsam addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjam uppajjati. Pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham passāsam addhānasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjavasena tato sukhumataram dīgham assāsapassāsam addhānasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi dīgham assāsapassāsā cittaṃ vivaṭṭati, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi dīgham assāsapassāsā kāyo uppatthānam sati anupassanā ñāṇam, kāyo uppatthānam no sati, sati upatthānañ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena tam kāyam anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatthānabhāvanā' ti.

¹ K. omits.

² satim, K.

36. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? Aniccato anupassati no niccato, dukkhato anupassati no sukhato, anattato anupassati no attato, nibbindati no nandati, virajjati no rajjati, nirodheti no samudeti, paṭinissajjati no ādiyati, aniccato anupassanto niccasaññaṃ pajahati, dukkhato anupassanto sukhasaññaṃ pajahati, anattato anupassanto attasaññaṃ pajahati, nibbindanto nandiṃ pajahati, virajjanto rāgaṃ pajahati, nirodhento samudayaṃ pajahati, paṭinissajjanto ādānaṃ pajahati. Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā: tattha jātānaṃ dhammānaṃ anativattanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, indriyānaṃ ekarasatṭhena bhāvanā, tadupagaviriyavāhanaṭṭhena bhāvanā, āsevanaṭṭhena bhāvanā.

37. Dīghaṃ assāsapassāsavaseṇa cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti, viditā sañña uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti, viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

38. Kathaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti? Kathaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti, 'kammāsamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti 'phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti, nibbattilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto khayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, dukkhato manasikaroto bhayatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti, anattato manasikaroto suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, 'taṇhānirodhā vedanā-

nirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'kammanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . 'phassanirodhā vedanānirodho' ti paccayanirodhaṭṭhena vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti, vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti.

Evaṃ viditā vedanā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhaththaṃ gacchanti.

39. Kathaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhaththaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā saññāsamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena saññāya uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ saññāya upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā saññānirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ viditā saññā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhaththaṃ gacchanti.

40. Kathaṃ viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upaṭṭhahanti, viditā abbhaththaṃ gacchanti? Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti?

'Avijjāsamudayā vitakkasamudayo' ti paccayasamudayaṭṭhena vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti, 'taṇhāsamudayā . . . pe . . . nibbatilakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ uppādo vidito hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti?

Aniccato manasikaroto . . . pe . . . suññatupaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ upaṭṭhānaṃ viditaṃ hoti.

Kathaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti?

'Avijjānirodhā vitakkanirodho' ti . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmalakkhaṇaṃ passato pi vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ vitakkānaṃ atthaṅgamo vidito hoti. Evaṃ

viditā vitakkā uppajjanti, viditā upatṭhahanti, viditā abbattham gacchanti.

41. Dīgham assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggatam avikkhepam pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti gocaraṇ ca pajānāti samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhati . . . pe . . . dhamme samodhāneti gocaraṇ ca pajānāti samathaṇ ca paṭivijjhati.

‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’ Katham indriyāni samodhāneti?

Adhimokkhatṭhena saddhindriyam samodhāneti, pagga-atṭhena viriyindriyam samodhāneti, upatṭhānatṭhena satindriyam samodhāneti, avikkhepatṭhena samādhindriyam samodhāneti, dassanatṭhena paññindriyam samodhāneti. Ayaṇ puggalo imāni indriyāni imasmiṇ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati ‘Indriyāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti.’ Yaṇ tassa¹ ārammaṇam taṇ tassa gocaram, yaṇ tassa gocaram taṇ tassa ārammaṇam pajānātīti, puggalo pajānanā paññā.²

‘Saman’ ti. Ārammaṇassa upatṭhānam samam, cittassa avikkhepo samam, cittassa adhiṭṭhānam samam, cittassa vodānam samam.

‘Attho’ ti. Anavajjattho nikkilesattho vodānattho paramattho.

‘Paṭivijjhatīti.’ Ārammaṇassa upatṭhānam paṭivijjhati, cittassa avikkhepatṭham paṭivijjhati, cittassa adhiṭṭhānatṭham paṭivijjhati, cittassa vodānatṭham paṭivijjhati; tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

42. ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’ Katham balāni samodhāneti? Asaddhiye akampiyatṭhena saddhābalaṇ samodhāneti, kosajje akampiyatṭhena viriyabalaṇ samodhāneti, pamāde akampiyatṭhena satibalaṇ samodhāneti, uddhacce akampiyatṭhena samādhibalaṇ samodhāneti, avijjāya akampiyatṭhena paññābalaṇ samodhāneti. Ayaṇ puggalo imāni balāni imasmiṇ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati ‘Balāni samodhānetīti.’

‘Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti’ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

¹ Yan tassa, M. K. ² puggalapajānanā na paññā, S.

43. 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ bojjhaṅge samodhāneti? Upatthānaṭṭhena satisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pavicayaṭṭhena dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena viriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, pharaṇaṭṭhena pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, upasamaṭṭhena passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti, patisaṅkhānaṭṭhena upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime bojjhaṅge imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti: tena vuccati 'Bojjhaṅge samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

44. 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ maggaṃ samodhāneti?

Dassanaṭṭhena sammāditṭhiṃ samodhāneti, abhiniropanaṭṭhena sammāsaṅkappaṃ samodhāneti, parriggahaṭṭhena sammāvācaṃ samodhāneti, samutthānaṭṭhena sammākammantaṃ samodhāneti, vodānaṭṭhena sammā-ājīvaṃ samodhāneti, paggaḥaṭṭhena sammāvāyāmaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena sammāsatiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena sammāsamādhim samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo imaṃ maggaṃ imasmiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Maggāṃ samodhānetīti.' 'Gocaraṇ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

45. 'Dhamme samodhānetīti.' Kathaṃ dhamme samodhāneti? Adhipateyyaṭṭhena indriyāṇi samodhāneti, akampiyaṭṭhena balāṇi samodhāneti, niyyānaṭṭhena bojjhaṅge samodhāneti, hetuṭṭhena maggaṃ samodhāneti, upatthānaṭṭhena satipaṭṭhānaṃ samodhāneti, padaḥaṭṭhena sam-mappadhānaṃ samodhāneti, ijjanaṭṭhena iddhipādaṃ samodhāneti, tathaṭṭhena saccaṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena samathaṃ samodhāneti, anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanaṃ samodhāneti, ekarasatṭhena samathavipassanaṃ samodhāneti, anativattanaṭṭhena yuganandhaṃ samodhāneti, samvaraṭṭhena sīlavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, dassanaṭṭhena diṭṭhivisuddhiṃ samodhāneti, vimuttaṭṭhena¹ vimokkhaṃ

¹ muttaṭṭhena, K.

samodhāneti, paṭivedhaṭṭhena vijjāṃ samodhāneti, paricāgaṭṭhena vimuttiṃ samodhāneti, samucchedaṭṭhena khaye ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti, paṭipassaddhaṭṭhena anupāde ñāṇaṃ samodhāneti; chandaṃ mūlaṭṭhena samodhāneti, manasikāraṃ samutṭhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, phassaṃ samodhānaṭṭhena samodhāneti, vedanaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhena samodhāneti, samādhim̐ pamukhaṭṭhena samodhāneti, satim̐ adhipateyyaṭṭhena samodhāneti, paññaṃ¹ tatuttaraṭṭhena samodhāneti, vimuttiṃ sārattaṭṭhena samodhāneti, amatogadhaṃ nibbānaṃ pariyosānaṭṭhena samodhāneti. Ayaṃ puggalo ime dhamme imasiṃ ārammaṇe samodhāneti; tena vuccati 'Dhamme samodhāneti.' 'Gocaraṃ ca pajānātīti' . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

46. Kathaṃ rassaṃ assasanto 'rassaṃ assasāmīti' pajānāti, rassaṃ passasanto 'rassaṃ passasāmīti' pajānāti?

Rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi chando uppajjati. Chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi; chandavasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi pāmojjaṃ uppajjati. Pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ passāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte passasati, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasati pi passasati pi, pāmojjasena tato sukhumataraṃ rassaṃ assāsapassāsaṃ ittarasaṅkhāte assasato pi passasato pi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā cittam̐ vivattaṭṭi, upekkhā saṇṭhāti. Imehi navahākārehi rassaṃ assāsapassāsā kāyo uppatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upatṭhānaṃ

¹ satisampajaññaṃ, K.

no sati, sati upatṭhānañ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti: tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

47. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

48. Kathaṃ 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Kāyo' ti. Dve kāyā—nāmakāyo ca rūpakāyo ca.

Katamo nāmakāyo? Vedanā saññā cetanā phasso manasikāro, nāmañ ca nāmakāyo ca, ye ca vuccanti citta-saṅkhārā. Ayaṃ nāmakāyo.

Katamo rūpakāyo? Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ assāso ca passāso ca nimittañ ca upanibandhanā, ye ca vuccanti kāyasaṅkhārā. Ayaṃ rūpakāyo.

49. Kathaṃ te kāyā paṭiveditā honti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . rassaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena te kāyā paṭiveditā honti; āvajjato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, jānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, passato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pacca-vekkhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saddhāya adhimuccato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, satim upatṭhāpayato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, cittaṃ samādahato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, saññāya pajānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, abhiññeyaṃ abhijānato te kāyā paṭiveditā honti, pariññeyyaṃ pariajānato te kāyā paṭi-

viditā honti, pahātabbāṃ pajahato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, bhāvetabbāṃ bhāvayato te kāyā paṭivīditā honti, sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaroto te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Evaṃ te kāyā paṭivīditā honti. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsā kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ, kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upaṭṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca, tāya satiyā tena ñāṇena taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati 'Kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

50. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassatīti. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā.

Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepaṭṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena ditṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīlāsikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepaṭṭho ayaṃ adhiccittāsikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññāsikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati jānanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbāṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato viditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

51. Kathaṃ 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamo kāyasaṅkhāro?

Dīghaṃ assāsā kāyikā, ete dhammā kāyapaṭibandhā kāyasaṅkhārā, te kāyasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati; rassaṃ assāsā; rassaṃ passāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsā; sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī passāsā kāyikā . . . pe . . . vūpasamento sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa ānāmanā vināmanā sannāmanā paṇāmanā iñjānā phandānā² calānā

¹ assapassāsāṃ, S.; assāsapassāsā, K. ² pandanā, M.

kampanā¹ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhāyaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Yathārūpehi kāyasaṅkhārehi yā kāyassa na-ānāmanā na-viñāmanā na-sannāmanā na-paṇāmanā aniñjanā aphaṇḍanā acalanā akampanā santaṃ sukhumaṃ 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā² ca pabhāvanā na hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā na hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā na hoti, na taṇ ca naṃ³ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Iti kira 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, assāsapassāsānaṃ ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti, ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, taṇ ca naṃ⁴ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Yathā kathaṃ viya? Seyyathāpi kaṃse ākoṭite paṭhamāṃ oḷārikā saddā pavattanti, oḷārikānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi oḷārike sadde atha pacchā sukhumakā saddā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ saddānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake sadde atha pacchā sukhumasaddanimittārammaṇattā⁵ pi cittaṃ pavattati; evaṃ va paṭhamāṃ oḷārikā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, oḷārikānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasikatattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi oḷārike assāsapassāsā atha pacchā sukhumakā assāsapassāsā pavattanti, sukhumakānaṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittaṃ suggahitattā sumanasiki-

¹ pakampanā, S. M.

² vātupaladdhiyā, K. ; aṭhūpa aladdhiyā, S.

³ na ca naṃ taṃ, M. ; na taṇ c' enaṃ, S. ; na ca taṃ, K.

⁴ taṃ ca naṃ, M. ; taṇ ca na, S.

⁵ sukhumanimittārammaṇattā, K. ; °ārammaṇatā, M.

katattā sūpadhāritattā, niruddhe pi sukhumake assāsapassāsānaṃ nimittārammaṇattā pi cittaṃ na vikkhepaṃ gacchati: evaṃ sante vātūpaladdhiyā ca pabhāvanā hoti . . . pe . . . ānāpānasatisamādhissa ca pabhāvanā hoti, taṇ ca naṃ samāpattiṃ paṇḍitā samāpajjanti pi vuṭṭhahanti pi. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ kāyo upaṭṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'kāye kāyānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

52. 'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ kāyaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ¹ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi, avikkhepatṭhena cittavisuddhi, dassanatṭhena dīṭṭhivisuddhi; yo tattha saṃvaratṭho ayaṃ adhisīlasikkhā, yo tattha avikkhepatṭho ayaṃ adhicitasikkhā, yo tattha dassanatṭho ayaṃ adhipaññasikkhā. Imā tisso sikkhāyo āvajjanto sikkhati . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaronto sikkhati. Passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato veditā vedanā uppajjanti . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca pativijjhatīti.' Atṭha anupassane² ñāṇāni atṭha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni kāye kāyānupassanāya.

B h ā ṇ a v ā r a ṃ .

53. Kathaṃ 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'pītipaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Katamā pīti? Dīghaṃ assāsāvasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ . . . pe . . . dīghaṃ passāsāvasena, rassaṃ assāsāvasena, rassaṃ passāsāvasena, sabbakāyapaṭisaṃvedī assāsāvasena, sabbakāya-

¹ assāsapassāsā, S. K.

² anupassanā, M.

paṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ assāsavasena, passambhayaṃ kayasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati pītipāmojjaṃ, yā pītipāmojjaṃ āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti¹ odagyaṃ attamanatā cittassa, ayaṃ pīti.

54. Kathaṃ sā pīti² paṭivīditā hoti?

Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñānena sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti, dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ kāyasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato sati upatṭhitā hoti, tāya satiyā tena ñānena sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti, āvajjato sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti, jānato, passato, paccavekkhato, cittaṃ adhiṭṭhahato, saddhāya adhimuccato, viriyaṃ paggaṇhato, satim upatṭhāpayato, cittaṃ samādahato, paññāya pajānato, abhiññeyyaṃ abhijānato, pariññeyyaṃ parijānato, pahāttabbaṃ pajahato, bhāvetabbaṃ bhāvayato, sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti. Evaṃ sā pīti paṭivīditā hoti.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā upatṭhānaṃ sati anupassanā ñānaṃ, vedanā upatṭhānaṃ no sati, sati upatṭhānaṃ c'eva sati ca ; tāya satiyā tena ñānena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti ; tena vuccati 'Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipatṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatthena bhāvanā.

Pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . pītipaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena cittassa ekaggataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato . . . pe . . . pajānanto indriyāni samodhāneti ; tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

55. Kathaṃ 'sukhapaṭisaṃvedī'³ assasissāmīti '³ sikkhati,³ 'sukhapaṭisaṃvedī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ cittassa, K. ; citti, S.

² K. omits Kathaṃ sā pīti.

³ S. and K. omit.

‘Sukhan’ ti. Dve sukhāni—kāyikañ ca sukhañ cetasikañ ca sukhañ.

Katamañ kāyikañ sukhañ? Yañ kāyikañ sātamañ kāyikañ sukhañ,¹ kāyasamphassajamañ sātamañ sukhañ vedayitañ, kāyasamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ kāyikañ sukhañ.

Katamañ cetasikañ sukhañ? Yañ cetasikañ² sātamañ² cetasikañ sukhañ, cetosamphassajamañ sātamañ sukhañ vedayitañ, cetosamphassajā sātā sukhā vedanā, idañ cetasikañ sukhañ.

Kathañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti? Dighamañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbamañ sacchikaroto ti sukhā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te sukhā paṭividditā honti. Sukhapāṭisañvedī assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena tañ vedanañ anupassatīti; tena vuccati ‘Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā’ ti.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathañ tañ vedanañ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evañ tañ vedanañ anupassati.

‘Bhāvanā’ ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Sukhapāṭisañvedī assāsapassāsānañ sañvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthañ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

56. Kathañ ‘cittasañkhārapāṭisañvedī assasissāmīti’ sikkhati, ‘cittasañkhārapāṭisañvedī passasissāmīti’ sikkhati?

Katamo cittasañkhāro? Dighamañ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasañkhārā; dighamañ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . sukhapaṭisañvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā cā cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasañkhārā. Ayañ cittasañkhāro.

Kathañ te cittasañkhārā paṭividditā honti? Dighamañ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbamañ sacchikaroto te cittasañkhārā paṭividditā honti. Evañ te cittasañkhārā

¹ K. inserts vedayitañ after sukhañ and omits the next four words.

² K. omits cetasikañ sātamañ.

paṭivīditā honti. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassā-savasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati ‘Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā’ ti.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

‘Bhāvanā’ ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

57. Kathaṃ ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assasis-sāmiti’ sikkhati, ‘passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passasis-sāmiti’ sikkhati?

Katamo cittasaṅkhāro? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati; dīghaṃ passāsavasena . . . pe . . . cittasaṅkhārapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā, ete dhammā cittapaṭibandhā cittasaṅkhārā, te cittasaṅkhāre passambhento nirodhento vūpasamento sikkhati.

Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsavasena vedanā . . . pe . . . tena ñāṇena taṃ vedanaṃ anupassatīti; tena vuccati ‘Vedanāsu vedanānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā’ ti.

‘Anupassatīti.’ Kathaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati? . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ vedanaṃ anupassati.

‘Bhāvanā’ ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanatṭhena bhāvanā. Passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃvaratṭhena sīlavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati ‘Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.’

Atṭha anupassane ñāṇāni, atṭha ca upatṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavatthūni vedanāsu vedanānupassanāya.

58. Kathaṃ ‘cittapaṭisaṃvedī assasis-sāmiti’ sikkhati, ‘cittapaṭisaṃvedī passasis-sāmiti’ sikkhati?

Katamaṃ taṃ cittaṃ? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena viññāṇa-cittaṃ,¹ yaṃ cittaṃ mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ paṇḍaraṃ

¹ viññāṇaṃ cittaṃ, M.

mano¹ manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ viññāṇa-
khandho tajjamaṇo² viññāṇadhātu; dīghaṃ passāsavasena
. . . pe . . . passambhayaṃ cittasaṅkhāraṃ passāsavasena
viññāṇacittaṃ yaṃ cittaṃ, mano mānaṃ hadayaṃ
paṇḍaraṃ mano manāyatanaṃ manindriyaṃ viññāṇaṃ
viññāṇakkhandho tajjamaṇo viññāṇadhātu, idaṃ cittaṃ.

Kathaṃ taṃ cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ hoti? Dīghaṃ assāsa-
vasena . . . pe . . . sacchikātabbaṃ sacchikaroto taṃ
cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ hoti. Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ paṭividditaṃ
hoti.

Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ
upaṭṭhānaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupas-
sanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti.

'Anupassatīti.' Kathaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati?
. . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati.

'Bhāvanā' ti. Catasso bhāvanā . . . pe . . . āsevanat-
ṭhena bhāvanā. Cittapaṭisaṃvedī assāsapassāsānaṃ saṃ-
varaṭṭhena silavisuddhi . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samat-
thaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

59. Kathaṃ 'abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti'
sikkhati, 'abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti sik-
khati?

Katamo cittassa abhippamodo? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena
. . . pe . . . cittapaṭisaṃvedī passāsavasena cittassa ekag-
gataṃ avikkhepaṃ pajānato uppajjati cittassa abhip-
pamodo, yā cittassa āmodanā pamodanā hāso pahāso vitti³
odagyaṃ attamanā cittassa, ayaṃ cittassa abhippamodo.
Abhippamodayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇa-
cittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . .
Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . .
tena vuccati 'Samatthaṇ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

60. Kathaṃ 'samādahaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'samādahaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

¹ K. omits.

² tajjā manoviññāṇadhātu, S. and K. as v.l.

³ cittassa, K.; citti, S.

Katamo samādhi? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, dīghaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsavasena . . . pe . . . samādahaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi, yā cittassa t̥hiti saṇṭhiti avat̥thiti¹ avisāhāro avikkhepo avisāhatamānasatā samatho samādhindriyaṃ samādhibalaṃ sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ samādhi. Samādahaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Citte cittānupassanā satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā' ti. 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . Evaṃ taṃ cittaṃ anupassati. 'Bhāvanā' ti . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti,'

61. Kathaṃ 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rāgato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'dosato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati; 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'mohato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati . . . pe . . . 'mānato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, diṭṭhiyā vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, vicikicchāya vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, thīnamiddhato² vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, uddhaccato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, ahirikato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ, anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'anottappato vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsapassāsavasena viññāṇacittaṃ . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' At̥tha anupassane ñāṇāni, at̥tha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo, cattāri suttantikavat̥thūni citte cittānupassanāya.

62. Kathaṃ 'aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'aniccānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Anicca' ti. Kiṃ aniccaṃ? Pañcakkhandhā aniccā. Ken' at̥thena aniccā? Uppādavayaṭṭhena aniccā. Pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Vayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Udayabbayaṃ passanto kati lakkhaṇāni passati? Pañ-

¹ bhavaṭṭhīti, S. ; adhiṭṭhīti, K.

² thīnato, M.

cannaṃ khandhānaṃ udayaṃ passanto pañcavīsati lak-
khaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ vayaṃ passanto
pañcavīsati lakkhaṇāni passati, pañcannaṃ khandhānaṃ
udayabbayaṃ passanto imāni paññāsa lakkhaṇāni passati.
'Rūpe aniccānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe aniccā-
nupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'vedanāya, saññāya, sañ-
khāresu, viññāṇe, cakkhusmiṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe
aniccānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti'
sikkhati. Aniccānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā
. . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Dhammesu dhammānupassanā
satipaṭṭhānabhāvanā.' 'Anupassatīti' . . . pe . . . tena
vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

63. Kathaṃ 'Virāgānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'virāgānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhā-
dhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Rūpe virāgā-
nupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe virāgānupassī
passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarā-
marañe ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarāṇavirāge chandajāto hoti
saddhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarā-
marañe virāgānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasis-
sāmīti' sikkhati. Virāgānupassī assāsapassāsavasena
dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭi-
vijjhatīti.'

64. Kathaṃ 'Nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati,
'nirodhānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

Rūpe ādinavaṃ disvā rūpanirodhe chandajāto hoti sad-
dhādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Rūpe nirodh-
ānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'rūpe nirodhānupassī
passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Vedanāya . . . pe . . . jarāmarañe
ādinavaṃ disvā jarāmarāṇavirāge chandajāto hoti saddhā-
dhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhiṭṭhitaṃ. 'Jarāmarañe niro-
dhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti'
sikkhati.

65. Katihākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Katihākārehi
avijjā nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti; aṭṭhahākārehi
avijjā nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti? Anicce-
atthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, dukkhatthena avijjāya
ādinavo hoti, anattatthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, santāp-
atthena avijjāya ādinavo hoti, vipariṇāmatthena avijjāya
ādinavo hoti. Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati? Nidāna-
nirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena avijjā
nirujjhati, jātinirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, pabhavaniro-
dhena¹ avijjā nirujjhati, hetunirodhena avijjā nirujjhati,
paccayanirodhena avijjā nirujjhati, ñānuppādena avijjā
nirujjhati, nirodhupatthānena avijjā nirujjhati. Imehi
atthahākārehi avijjā nirujjhati.

Imehi pañcahākārehi avijjāya ādinavaṃ disvā imehi
atthahākārehi avijjānirodhena chandajāto hoti saddhādhi-
mutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitthitaṃ. 'Avijjāya nirodhānu-
passi assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati.

66. Katihākārehi saṅkhāresu ādinavo hoti? Katihā-
kārehi saṅkhārā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi
viññāṇe ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi viññāṇaṃ nirujjhati?
. . . pe . . . Katihākārehi nāmarūpe ādinavo hoti,
katihākārehi nāmarūpaṃ nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Kati-
hākārehi saḷāyatane ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi saḷāyatanaṃ
nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi phasse ādinavo
hoti, katihākārehi phasso nirujjhati? . . . pe . . .
Katihākārehi vedanāya ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi vedanā
nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi taṇhāya ādinavo
hoti, katihākārehi taṇhā nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Kati-
hākārehi upādāne ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi upādānaṃ
nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihākārehi bhava ādinavo hoti,
katihākārehi bhavo nirujjhati? . . . pe . . . Katihā-
kārehi jātiyā ādinavo hoti, katihākārehi jāti nirujjhati?
. . . pe . . . Katihākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti,
katihākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati?

Pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti; atthahākārehi
jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati.

Katamehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarāṇe ādinavo hoti?

¹ bhavanirodhena, S.; āhāranirodhena, K.

Aniccatt̥hena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti, dukkhatt̥hena . . . pe . . . vipariṇāmat̥hena jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavo hoti.

Katamehi at̥thahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati? Nidānanirodhena jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati, samudayanirodhena . . . pe . . . nirodhupaṭṭhānena jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati. Imehi at̥thahākārehi jarāmarāṇaṃ nirujjhati. Imehi pañcahākārehi jarāmarañe ādinavaṃ disvā imehi at̥thahākārehi jarāmarāṇanirodhe chandajāto hoti saddh-ādhimutto, cittaṃ c'assa svādhitt̥hitaṃ. 'Jarāmarañe nirodhānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Nirodhānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.'

67. Kathaṃ 'paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti' sikkhati, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passasissāmīti' sikkhati?

'Paṭinissaggā' ti.¹ Dve paṭinissaggā — pariccāgapaṭinissaggo ca pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo ca. 'Rūpaṃ pariccajatīti' pariccāgapaṭinissaggo, 'rūpanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Rūpe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. 'Vedanaṃ . . . pe . . . jarāmarāṇaṃ pariccajatīti' pariccāgapaṭinissaggo, 'jarāmarāṇanirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ pakkhandatīti' pakkhandanapaṭinissaggo. 'Jarāmarañe paṭinissaggānupassī assasissāmīti . . . pe . . . passasissāmīti' sikkhati. Paṭinissaggānupassī assāsapassāsavasena dhammā . . . pe . . . tena vuccati 'Samatthaṃ ca paṭivijjhatīti.' At̥tha anupassane ñāṇāni at̥tha ca upaṭṭhānānussatiyo cattāri suttantikavatthūni dhammesu dhammānupassanāya. Imāni battimsa satokārisu ñāṇāni.²

68. Katamāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ assāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ passāsavasena cittassa ekaggatā avikkhepo samādhi. Imāni catuvīsati samādhivasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni? Dīghaṃ

¹ K. omits Paṭinissaggā ti.

² satokārisa. S.; satokāriya°, M.

assāsaṃ aniccato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, dukkhato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā, anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā; dighaṃ passāsaṃ aniccato . . . pe . . . anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā . . . pe . . . vimocayaṃ cittaṃ assāsaṃ . . . pe . . . passāsaṃ anattato anupassanaṭṭhena vipassanā. Imāni dvesattati vipassanāvasena ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni? 'Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ, 'aniccānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . 'paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ, 'paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ yathābhūtaṃ jānāti passatīti' nibbidāñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ bhayatupaṭṭhāne paññā nibbidānulome ñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidānulome ñāṇāni.

Katamāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni? Aniccānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, aniccānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ . . . pe . . . paṭinissaggānupassī assāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ, paṭinissaggānupassī passāsaṃ paṭisaṅkhā santiṭṭhanā paññā nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇaṃ. Imāni aṭṭha nibbidāpaṭipassaddhiñāṇāni.

Katamāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni? Sotāpattimaggena sakkāyaditṭhiyā pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, vicikicchāya pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ, sīlabbataparāmāsassa . . . pe . . . diṭṭhānusayassa vicikicchānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; sakadāgāmi maggena oḷārikassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭighasaññojanassa oḷārikassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā

uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; anāgāmimaggena anusahagatassa kāmarāgasaññojanassa . . . pe . . . paṭighasaññojanassa anusahagatassa kāmarāgānusayassa paṭighānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ; Arahattamaggena rūparāgassa arūparāgassa mānassa uddhaccassa avijjāya mānānusayassa bhavarāgānusayassa avijjānusayassa pahīnattā samucchinnattā uppajjati vimuttisukhe ñāṇaṃ. Imāni ekavīsati vimuttisukhe ñāṇāni. Soḷasavatthukaṃ ānāpānasatisamādhim bhāvayato samādhikāni imāni dve ñāṇasatāni uppajjan-tīti.

Ā n ā p ā n a k a t h ā s a m a t t ā .
